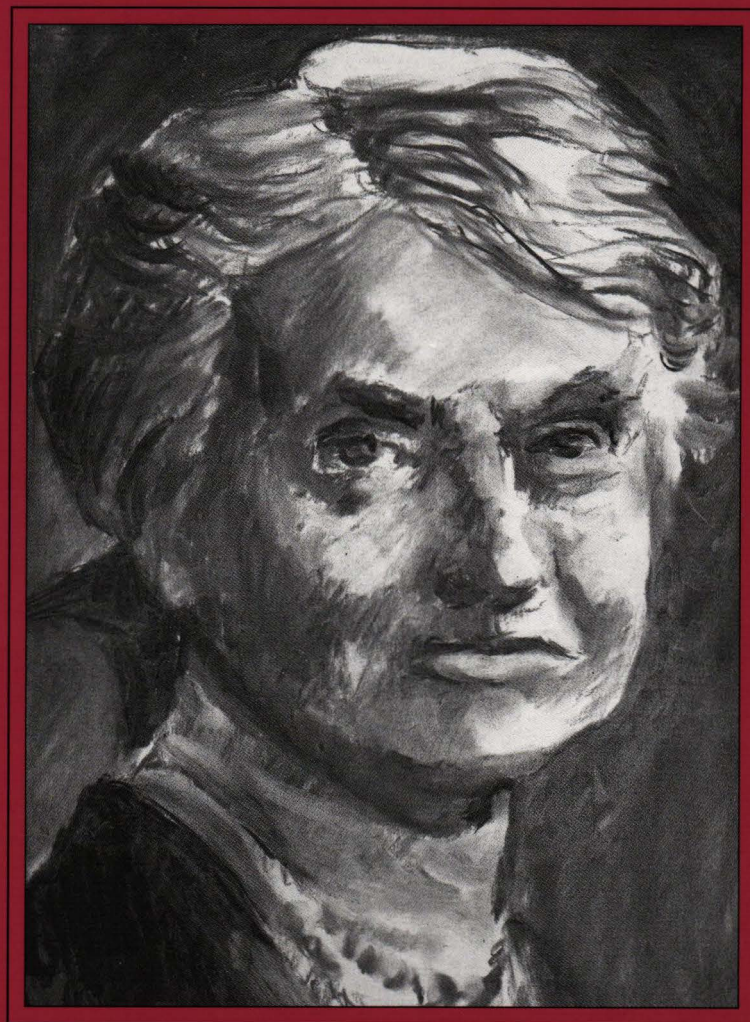


ESSEX



ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY



**TRANSACTIONS OF THE ESSEX SOCIETY
FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY**

Index (Third Series)

Volumes 21 to 30

ESSEX ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

INDEX (THIRD SERIES): VOLUMES 21 to 30

1990–1999

for

THE TRANSACTIONS OF THE
ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

2011

by Peter B. Gunn, B.A. (Hons), Dip. Ed., M. Soc. Ind.

This volume is dedicated to the memory of Charlotte Fell Smith

Published with the assistance of the
Hervey Benham Trust

Published by the Society at the Museum in the Castle 2011

THE ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

Registered charity 213218

The Society was founded in 1852 as the Essex Archaeological Society. Its objects are:

1. To promote and encourage the study of the archaeology and history of the historic county of Essex.
2. In furtherance of the above, to publish the results of such studies in its journal and to disseminate information on matters relating to archaeology and history in Essex through appropriate media.
3. To organise conferences, lectures and visits for the benefit of members of the Society and interested members of the public; to educate the wider community in the archaeological heritage of Essex; to co-operate with other bodies on matters of common interest and concern.
4. To provide library facilities for Society members and approved members of the public.

Publications

The articles in its journal range over the whole field of local history. Back numbers are available; a list and prices can be obtained on application to the Librarian. Members receive a regular newsletter covering all aspects of the Society's activities, news of current excavations and fieldwork, and items of topical interest.

The library

The Society's library is housed in the Albert Sloman Library at the University of Essex, Colchester, and is extensive. It aims to include all books on Essex history, and has many runs of publications by kindred societies. Members may use the library on any weekday during library opening hours (and on Saturdays in term time) on presentation of a reader's ticket, available free on application to the University Librarian.

Membership

Application should be made to the Hon. Membership Secretary at 1 Robin Close, Great Bentley, Colchester CO7 8QH. The current annual rates of subscription are: full member £20; family member £22; institutional member £25; associate and student members (who do not receive the annual journal) £9.

Subscribing societies in Essex

Billerica Archaeological & Historical Society; Chigwell School; Colchester Archaeological Group; Essex Numismatic Society; Essex Society for Family History; Friends of Historic Essex; Halstead & District Local History Society; Ingatestone & Fryerning Historical & Archaeological Society; Kelvedon & Feering Heritage Society; Maldon Archaeological & Historical Group; New Hall School; Nazeing History Workshop; Saffron Walden Historical Society; Stebbing Local History Society; Woodford & District Historical Society.

Copyright © Essex Society for Archaeology and History 2011

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means electronic, mechanical or otherwise without prior permission of the Society. Applications to do so should be addressed to the Editor.

Website

Further information on the Society and its activities may be viewed at <http://www.essex.ac.uk/history/esah/>

ISSN 0308 3462

Cover illustration is an artist's representation of a photographic portrait of Charlotte Fell Smith
© Beth Collar 2011

Introduction

The Society is very grateful to all who have made the publication of this fourth cumulative index possible. It is dedicated to Charlotte Fell Smith (1851–1937) who prepared the first index volume for the Essex Archaeological Society in 1900. The second cumulative index was a consolidation of the individual indexes of volumes 6 to 15 (second series), many or all of which she had also compiled. Her contribution to Essex history has been undervalued and poorly acknowledged, perhaps because she was a self-taught woman without a university degree, and because local history lacked (and indeed still lacks) the standing of mainstream national history. It is fitting that this neglect should be redressed through the dedication to this index to her.

Charlotte Fell Smith was born at Pattiswick Hall in 1851. Her father, Joseph, was a farmer and JP of Woolpits, Great Saling. He was from Quaker stock, and married into the Christy family of Chelmsford who were also Quakers. Her first cousin, Miller Christy (1861–1928) would become a noted Essex historian and naturalist. Though it is not clear from his diaries how close they were, both were to be involved in the establishment of the *Essex Review* in 1892. She was educated at an unidentified Quaker school in Lewes, and then the Mount School in York from January to December 1866. Little is known of her early life but, as a young woman, she contributed articles to various periodicals, including *Chambers' Magazine*, the *National Review* and probably the *Cornhill Magazine*. The last was edited by Leslie Stephen (1832–1904) and this connection may explain her substantial contribution to the *Dictionary of National Biography*, of which he was the first editor in 1882. She provided some 230 well researched articles, making her one of the principal contributors to this publication. It is not surprising that, with her Quaker background, nearly a third of her biographical accounts related to members of the Society of Friends. During her research she had come across the letters of the seventeenth century Colchester Quaker, Stephen Crisp (1628–92), at that time in the ownership of the Colchester Monthly Meeting. These were in poor condition, and it is thought that she was responsible for initiating the repair and binding of this important collection. Her interest also led to the publication, in 1892, of a synopsis of Crisp's correspondence, with a lengthy introduction written by herself.

Other biographical publications followed, with *Mary Rich, Countess of Warwick* in 1901, *James Parnell: Quaker Martyr* in 1906 and *John Dee 1527–1608* in 1909. Her biography of the Countess of Warwick has been

described as anecdotal and idealizing, but is well researched and illustrated, and written in a very accessible style. Parnell, the Colchester martyr, was an obvious choice for one of her religious affiliation. Less apparent was Dr Dee, whose connections with Essex were limited to his education at Chelmsford Grammar School. Her interest in him appears to have been aroused by the Quaker physicist, Silvanus Phillips Thompson (1851–1916) who had taught at Bootham's School, York where her cousin, Miller Christy, had been a pupil. Though her account focused on Dee's spiritualist beliefs, rather than his contributions to natural philosophy and alchemy, her biography remained the standard published work on Dee's life for the next half century. Her final biographical book in 1925 was *James Nicholson Richardson of Bessbrook*; he was a Quaker, a Liberal MP for Armagh from 1889 to 1885, and a supporter of the interests of tenant farmers in Ireland. Bessbrook was a linen-weaving model town in Co. Armagh, built on strict temperance lines in the nineteenth century by Richardson's father, John Grubb Richardson.

Charlotte Fell Smith is probably best known in Essex for her work for the *Essex Review* from its foundation in 1892 by Edmund Durrant. On Durrant's death in 1902, a limited company was formed to buy the journal from Durrant's widow, with Miller Christy as one of the directors and Charlotte Fell Smith as the company secretary. She had been acting as joint editor (with Edward A. Fitch) since 1898 and became sole editor from 1912 until her resignation at the end of 1933. During the First World War the *Essex Review* ran into serious difficulties and nearly folded; it was largely due to her efforts in rallying support from subscribers that the journal survived. She contributed 'A Group of Essex Divines 1640–1662' to the first edition, and almost all the subsequent volumes up to her death in 1937 contained pieces written by her, covering a wide range of subjects from lace making to rural medical practice, from military history to family biographies. The obituary of her cousin, Miller Christy, who died in 1928, was almost certainly her work. In addition to her editorial work, she played a major part (according to Gurney Benham) in the compilation of the comprehensive index to the first 36 volumes of *Essex Review* published in 1930.

Together with Miller Christy she contributed to the second volume of the Victoria County History of Essex published in 1907. Her articles dealt with the county's grammar and charity schools, lace making, the silk

INTRODUCTION

industry (jointly with Christy) and the manufacture of the Heddingham ware 'art' pottery. She wrote pieces on Essex worthies and historic houses for *Memorials of Old Essex* published in 1908, and a number of accounts of Essex mansions for *Country Life*. In 1911, she edited (with I. L. Goude) *An Anthology of Essex*, a selection from authors connected with, or writing about, the county, and (in the same year) *Extracts from State Papers Relating to Friends*. In 1916 the *Manchester Guardian* published an article by her on the severe treatment meted out to the pacifist Quakers living in Prussia in the previous century. For over forty years she contributed notes on art to the Quaker journal, *The Friend*. According to her *Essex Review* obituarist, she also tackled the task of cataloguing the contents of the Colchester and Essex Museum at Colchester, a formidable challenge which took many months. A recent enquiry found no evidence of her catalogue, so it is not clear whether her work was concerned with the museum's library or its artefacts. Though she joined the Essex Archaeological Society in 1899, she never served on Council or contributed to the *Transactions*.

Charlotte Fell Smith was a member of the Westminster Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends (Quakers) up to 1919, and then of the Thaxted Monthly Meeting for the rest of her life. She lived at 'Five Corners', Felsted from 1920 and died there on 7 May 1937. Her funeral service was held on 10 May at Felsted

church, followed by cremation at Ilford and, though an obituary was published in *Essex Review*, her death was not recorded in this Society's *Transactions*. Though some of her work addressed a wider public, it was invariably well written and thoroughly researched, and her contributions to the *Dictionary of National Biography* and the *Essex VCH* were of a high standard. Her work deserves much wider acknowledgement but, like many women of her time involved in historical research, she never received due credit in her lifetime.

Michael Leach

Sources

- Anon, 1937 'Obituary of Charlotte Fell Smith' in *Essex Review*, **46**: 133–5
Benham, G.A. (ed), 1930 *General Index to Essex Review*, Colchester
Bloomfield, R., record keeper of Thaxted Area Meeting, pers. comm.
Harrison, R.S., 1997 *Biographical Dictionary of Irish Quakers*, Four Courts Press
Mitchell, R., 2004 'Charlotte Fell Smith' in *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, OUP
Powell, W.R., 2005–7 'R. Miller Christy, Essex Naturalist & Antiquary' in *Essex Journal*, **40**: 49; **42**: 24
Powell, W.R., 2005 'Charlotte Fell Smith' in *Journal of Friends' Historical Society*, **60**, pt 2: 113–24
Sealey, P., Curator of Archaeology, Colchester & Ipswich Museum Service, pers.comm.
The Friend, 1934, 29
The Friend, 1937, 442
The Manchester Guardian, 2 February 1916

Indexing Notes

The index is based on International Standard BS ISO 999: 1996. Alphabetisation is word by word. References are denoted by **Vol number** followed by page number(s) e.g. 5: 6-7, 10, 34-5. A page reference in *italic* indicates an illustration, figure or plate on or facing that page. Where there is a page reference in *italic* there might also be textual references to the topic on that page. Some page ranges for main topic areas also include illustrations (as indicated in the index). A footnote is denoted by the page number followed by 'n' e.g. 56n or 'nn' if there is more than one reference on that page.

The main emphasis in the index is on place-names, the main artefacts/finds, major archaeological features and personal names, where there are significant mentions of the latter. The index also includes the names of the authors of the main articles. Subheadings are mostly in

chronological order but where an entry has a large number of subheadings e.g. Colchester, subheadings are (1) arranged chronologically followed by (2) the individual locations and street names grouped in alphabetical order.

The addition of '?' or 'poss./prob.' within an entry indicates that the topic under discussion is speculative or probable, given the existing evidence available. The word *passim* inserted in parenthesis after a page range indicates sporadic references to the topic.

Place-names beginning with common elements such as 'Great', 'Upper', 'Lower', for example, are indexed under the second or main name. Places outside Essex have county designations given in brackets, as constituted prior to the local government reorganisation of 1974.

Bibliographical references are not indexed.

Acknowledgements

Hervey Benham Trust
Owen Bedwin
Nigel Brown
Maria Medlycott

Dr Michael Leach
Dr Christopher C. Thornton
Ann Hudson (indexer)

Abbreviations

AA	anti-aircraft (artillery)	Leics	Leicestershire
b	born	LIA	Late Iron Age
Beds	Bedfordshire	Lincs	Lincolnshire
Berks	Berkshire	LBA	Late (or later) Bronze Age
bldg	building	Loth	Lothian
Bucks	Buckinghamshire	LPRIA	Later pre-Roman Iron Age
Cambs	Cambridgeshire	Middx	Middlesex
cat.	catalogue	MPRIA	Middle pre-Roman Iron Age
cent.	century	N	North
d	died	Northants	Northamptonshire
E	East	Northumb	Northumberland
EBA	Early Bronze Age	Notts	Nottinghamshire
E Loth	East Lothian	obit.	obituary
EIA	Early Iron Age	Oxon	Oxfordshire
EPRIA	Early pre-Roman Iron Age	poss.	possible
Flints	Flintshire	prob.	probable
GHQ	General Headquarters	Rox	Roxburghshire
Glam	Glamorgan	S	South
Glos	Gloucestershire	Shrops	Shropshire
gp	group (i.e. of pottery)	Staffs	Staffordshire
Hants	Hampshire	W	West
Herts	Hertfordshire	W Loth	West Lothian
Heref	Herefordshire	WW2	Second World War
Hunts	Huntingdonshire	Warwicks	Warwickshire
IA	Iron Age	Wilts	Wiltshire
inc. illustr.	[page range] includes illustrations	Worcs	Worcestershire
Lancs	Lancashire	Yorks	Yorkshire

Index of the *Transactions of the Essex Society for Archaeology and History* (Vols 21–30)

- A12; A13; A120; A130; A133; A131** *see* roads
- Abberton**, Church of St Andrew, chancel **24**: 186–8
- Abdess Roding** *see* Roding, Abbess
- Abbey Mills, Stratford** **22**: 118
- Abbott, Henry**, of Earls Colne **28**: 176
- Abrahams Ferry, River Lea** **23**: 60, 62–3
- Abridge/Chigwell**
 London, Little
 Roman road line from London to Dunmow **26**: 247
 Roman well and misc. burials **22**: 149–50
- Absol Park, Great Waltham** **25**: 113, 114, 115
- Ackworth (Yorks)**, school at **29**: 148, 149
- Acre (Holy Land)**, and the Crusades **30**: 44
- Acton, Professor Richard (d 1446)**, of Maldon **30**: 44
- Acton Burnell (Salop)**, Langley manor **30**: 147, 152
- Acton Park Bronze Age phase of metalwork** **22**: 3; **28**: 272, 273
- Adam, John**, Colchester will (c. 1491) **22**: 90
- Adam, Robert (architect)** **27**: 273
- Adams, G. E. (Cokayne, G. E.)**, on local history **26**: 196
- Addedomarus** *see* coins
- Addison, Sir William**, essays presented to (book review) **24**: 243–4
- Adulfesness (Ældulvesnasa)**, Domesday manor *see* Sokens, The
- adzes**
 prehistoric (*general*), shafthole
 Bishop's Stortford (Herts) **21**: 141
 Blackmore **21**: 140–2, 141
 Rivenhall **23**: 114, 115
 Stanway **21**: 141
 Neolithic, Gilston, Harlow **22**: 162, 164
 Mesolithic, Harlow Temple **21**: 133
 late Bronze Age, Vange **29**: 1, 7, 8, 15
- adzes/axes**
 Mesolithic
 Benfleet, South, Badger Hall **23**: 1, 5
 Chelmsford, Byron Road **27**: 305
 Dunmow, Great, Junior School **25**: 226
 Ingatstone, Stock Road **27**: 304
- aerial reconnaissance** **21**: 123–5; **22**: 160–1; **23**: 95–7; **24**: 193–4; **25**: 233–7; **26**: 228–34; **27**: 250–5; **28**: 186–96, 191; **29**: 185–8, 189, 191; **30**: 198–202
- Global Positioning System (GPS) **28**: 187, 188, 190
- Alphamstone, enclosures **21**: 124, 125
- Ashdon **23**: 95, 96
- Bardfield, Great **23**: 95, 96
- Bardfield, Little, ring ditch **21**: 123
- Belchamp St Paul, ring ditches **21**: 123, 124
- Birdbrook, rectangular enclosure **24**: 193
- Blackwater estuary **24**: 193–4; **26**: 228, 229; **28**: 12; **29**: 274, 275, 276, 281
- Boreham **23**: 95, 97
- Canfield, Little **23**: 95, 97
- Chignall, Beaumont Moates **27**: 251, 252
- Coggeshall Abbey **21**: 123; **23**: 95
- Danbury **22**: 145, 146
- Dunmow, Great **21**: 124, 125
- Essex, NE **21**: 138
- Foulness Island **27**: 250
- Grays Thurrock **29**: 19
- Halstead **22**: 145, 146
- Hatfield Peverel, linear features **24**: 193
- Helions Bumpstead **22**: 145, 146
- Heybridge, line of Roman road **21**: 123
- Kelvedon, ring ditch **21**: 123
- Leighs, Great **21**: 123, 124
- Maplin Sands, 'The Broomway' **27**: 250
- Orsett, Causewayed Enclosure **28**: 222–3
- Ridgewell, enclosures **21**: 125; **24**: 193
- Shalford **21**: 123; **24**: 193
- Stebbing Green **23**: 95, 96
- Takeley, ring ditch **21**: 123
- Tey, Great **23**: 95, 96
- Thaxted **22**: 145, 146
- Tilty Abbey **21**: 123
- Tollesbury, Pennyhole Fleet, duck-decoy pond **27**: 250, 251
- Witham, ring ditch near **21**: 123
- Wrabness **27**: 251
- Æthelbald, King (d 860)** **27**: 95
- Æthelbert, King (d 866)** **27**: 95
- Æthelflæd**
 and Donyland **25**: 75
 Lady of the Mercians **27**: 94, 96
- Æthelred I, King (d 871)** **27**: 92, 95
- Æthelred II, King**, coin, Castle Hedingham **22**: 174, 175
- Æthelweard the Chronicler** **27**: 94
- Æthelwold**, challenges rule of Edward the Elder **27**: 96
- Æthelwulf, King (d 855)** **27**: 95
- agricultural buildings** *see* barns; cartlodes; granaries
- agriculture**
general, Demonstration Farms project **24**: 114
- Iron Age
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 13, 25, 26
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 18
 Heybridge **29**: 233
 late Iron Age/Roman, Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 21, 29
- Roman
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 61
 see also Boreham (Great Holts Farm)
- medieval
 Adulfesness (now The Sokens) **27**: 207–12
 Langenhoe manor **22**: 67
 North Benfleet Coggeshale estate **22**: 62
 and placenames **28**: 311
 Springfield **29**: 195, 203

agriculture, medieval (*cont.*)

- Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 38–41, 40
- Stansted, Roundwood **27**: 176; **30**: 39, 40, 41
- Stebbingford **27**: 173–6
- farming glossary (book review) **30**: 276–7
- medieval/post-medieval (*general*), Writtle, King John's Hunting Lodge farm **24**: 124
- post-medieval (*general*)
 - Bocking hop growing **29**: 220, 224
 - Leytonstone horticulture and the London market **28**: 298
- 17th cent., Hatfield Broad Oak, Hatfield Forest, 'The Warren' rabbit farm **25**: 254, 255
- 18th/19th cent.
 - agricultural improvements **26**: 136–8
 - Chingford, Hospital **25**: 242
 - and Irish immigration **28**: 298, 301
- 18th–20th cent. farm workers and poverty (book review) **22**: 188–9
- 19th cent.
 - changes in Stifford **26**: 198
 - depression in **25**: 219, 225; **26**: 138; **27**: 232
 - Enclosure Acts *see* Parliament (Acts of Enclosure)
 - French Wars **22**: 189; **26**: 136–8; **27**: 233, 234, 239, 244
 - women's work in **27**: 226–8, 233
 - pigeon-keeping **25**: 288
- 20th cent., Canvey Island Landscape Survey **29**: 212
- see also* field systems; landscape history; pastoral farming; plant remains; ridge-and-furrow; settlement patterns; tithe commutation maps; tithe maps

air-raid shelters

- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 28
- Southend Airport **30**: 214
- Southend-on-Sea, Thorpe Bay Junior School **28**: 186
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 80

airfields

- during WW1 **29**: 190
 - Fields of the First* (Doyle, P.) (book review) **29**: 299–300
 - Goldhanger **29**: 300
 - Hainault Farm **29**: 300
 - Rochford **29**: 300
 - Stow Maries **29**: 190, 300
 - Flambirds Farm **29**: 213
- during WW2 **26**: 234; **28**: 197; **29**: 300; **30**: 202
- see also* Birch; Boreham; Fairlop; Hornchurch; Nazeing; North Weald; Rivenhall; Southend Airport; Stansted Airport; Stapleford; Thaxted

Alan-Williams turret, Nazeing **25**: 257

Albigensian Crusades **27**: 196

ale

- assize of **24**: 132
- dealers in, Yeldham, Great **26**: 174, 188
- and malting **25**: 99

Aleyn, Alderman George, Colchester will (1510) **22**: 90, 92

Aleyn, Thomas, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119

Alfred the Great, King (d 899) **27**: 92, 93, 94–6, 97

- seizes London from the Vikings (886) **27**: 93, 94
- victory over Haesten (Hasteinn) at South Benfleet (893) **24**: 157; **27**: 95

Alfriston medieval manor (later Bigods), Great

Dunmow **27**: 194–5, 196, 197–8

Alibon, Sir Richard (d 1688), judge, of Dagenham **26**: 200

Alldust, William, Colchester will (1553) **22**: 97–8

Alliston, William, Great Maplestead manor **29**: 233

almshouses

- Audley End, College of St Mark **26**: 276, 277
- Felsted **26**: 212
- Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Highbridge Street **23**: 109
- Waltham, Great **26**: 212

Alphamstone

- Neolithic to Roman? enclosures **21**: 124, 125
- St Barnabas' Church, south of, Roman pottery **23**: 91

Alresford

- Broomfield Plantation, ?Saxon ring ditches **29**: 188
- Church Farm, nr St Peter's Church ruins **26**: 241
- medieval estate of Coggeshale family **22**: 61, 65
- Roman enclosure **21**: 125
- St Peter's Church **26**: 241; **28**: 223
- fabric analysis **29**: 246–51, 247, 249–50

Alresford Lodge, Roman corridor building **29**: 246

Alsford, Stephen, 'The town clerks of medieval Colchester' **24**: 125–35

Alston Court *see* Nayland (Suffolk)

Althorne, Church of St Andrew **26**: 218

Ambresbury Banks, hillfort **26**: 61

Amiens, Peace of (1802) **25**: 196

ampullae, pilgrim's, Harwich, George Street **21**: 86–7, 86

Amyce, Israel (Earls Colne map) **28**: 167, 175

Anderson air-raid shelter, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 80

Andrewes, Launcelot, bishop of Winchester (1555–1626) **26**: 195

Andrews, D. D.

- (ed.) 'Church miscellany' **28**: 249–66; **29**: 246–59; **30**: 250–7
- (ed.) 'Historic buildings, notes and surveys 1996' **28**: 228–48
- (ed.) 'Historic buildings, notes and surveys 1997' **29**: 216–45
- (ed.) 'Historic Buildings Reports 1998' **30**: 232–49
- 'Stebbing church. Vestry into chapel' **28**: 117–32
- and Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 61
- et al.*

'An Archaeological Sequence at the edge of Old Harlow Marketplace' **22**: 101–14

'Harwich; its archaeological potential as revealed in excavations at George Street and Church Street **21**: 57–91

'More Maldon Wealdens. The Origins and Development of the King's Head, Maldon High Street' **27**: 214–25

'New House Farm and Hungry Hall, Cressing. The disintegration of the Cressing Temple estate or the Great Rebuilding?' **28**: 156–64

'The Granary at Cressing Temple' **25**: 79–106

Andrews family of Harwich **29**: 281

Andrewes family, St Andrew's, Earls Colne monuments **28**: 173, 174, 175

Anglian Water

- Castle Hedingham, new source works **24**: 195, 205; **25**: 248; **27**: 22–34 (inc. illustr.)
- Gosfield/Colne Engaine/Bardfield Saling/Halstead **23**: 137–42, 138–42

Anglo-Saxon Chronicle **24**: 157

Maldon *burh* **23**: 18–20

and the Vikings **27**: 92, 93, 94–5, 96, 97

animal husbandry

Roman period **22**: 52

animal husbandry (*cont.*)

- medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 173–4
- later medieval, Saffron Walden **29**: 134
- see also* pigeon-keeping; sheep-farming; stock enclosures

animal representations

- Roman
 - on bricks and tiles
 - Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 11, 12
 - Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32
 - Rochford, Westbarrow Hall Farm **28**: 213
 - on fired clay, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 16, 17
 - moulded copper alloy lion head, Stock **26**: 224
 - on mount, Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270
- late Saxon/Viking, on mount, Arkesden **28**: 182, 183
- late Saxon/Romanesque, Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 83
- medieval, belt-fitting(?), Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270
- 20th cent. wood carvings, Birdbrook Church **22**: 136

antler remains

- Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 37
- Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 286
- Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 10; **31**: 21
- Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 90

Antoninus Pius, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)**apothecaries**, and Audley End **23**: 72**Appledore (Devon)**, and the Vikings **27**: 94, 95**Appulton, Thomas**, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 130**archaeomagnetic dating**, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 111**architects, Essex**

- checklist 1834–1914 **24**: 168–84
- see also* Chancellor, Frederic

architectural stonework

- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 149, 150
- Bardfield Salings, Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**: 230; **26**: 224, 225
- Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 99
- Colchester, East Stockwell Street **23**: 33
- Dovercourt, Church of All Saints **23**: 93
- Dunmow, Little, Church of All Saints, medieval mortared flint **23**: 94
- Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church **28**: 170, 174
- Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross churchyard, sarsen stone **23**: 93
- Hatfield Broad Oak, Cock Public House (poss. ex-Hatfield Priory) **26**: 254
- Maldon
 - All Saints' Church, spire **24**: 136
 - Carmelite Friary **30**: 89–90, 89, 130
- Sandon, St Andrew's Church, medieval doorway **25**: 279–85 (inc. illustr.)
- Stebbingford **27**: 154
- Tilbury, East, Coalhouse Fort **23**: 105
- Waltham Abbey
 - Church Street, Purbeck marble bell capital **24**: 82, 84
 - Sun Street **26**: 118
- see also* sculpture and incised stone

architecture*general*

- Norman/Romanesque style **21**: 150, 151; **28**: 255; **29**: 59–114 (inc. illustr.)

- Gothic style and F. Chancellor's work **26**: 206, 213, 217, 218, 219

'Queen Anne' movement **26**: 217, 218, 219

- art-deco, Southend-on-Sea, Kursaal, The **28**: 199, 207, 225

Essex mansions lost but archives saved **25**: 288–9

agricultural

13th cent.

- Coggeshall, Grange Barn **26**: 272, 275; **27**: 186–7
- Cressing Temple barns **24**: 124; **25**: 107–12 (inc. illustr.); **26**: 271–2, 272–3, 275; **27**: 182–92 (inc. illustr.)

Fryerning, aisled barn **26**: 273–6, 274–514th cent., Cholsey (Berks) **27**: 187

15th cent.

- Bocking Hall, barn **23**: 157–9, 158
- Harmondsworth (W. London), Great Barn **27**: 186
- Writtle, Lordship Barn **28**: 228, 245–6, 246
- Wymondley, Little (Herts) **27**: 187
- 15th/16th cent., Netteswellbury, Monks' Barn **28**: 228, 234–8, 235–6, 238

post-medieval

general, Lee Priory, barns **25**: 125, 126, 128

17th cent.

- Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (former barn?) **30**: 237–41, 237, 239
- Cressing Temple, granary **25**: 79–106 (inc. illustr.)
- Good Easter, Faulkner's Hall, barn **29**: 228–9, 229
- 17th/18th cent., Horkesley, Great, The Old House, barn **29**: 184–5

18th cent.

- Hedingham Castle, dovecote **28**: 294, 295–8, 295, 296
- Terling Hall Farm (cartlodge with granary) **29**: 242–5, 242, 243

18th/19th cent.

- Foulness
 - Eastwick Farm granary **28**: 225
 - Tree Farm granary **28**: 225
- 19th cent., Abbess Roding, Longbarns **29**: 195, 211

not precisely dated

- Kirby-le-Soken, Norton's Farm Barn **25**: 231–2
- Lee Priory Farm, barn **28**: 222

domestic

early medieval

- Nayland (Suffolk), Alston Court, hall with cross-wings **24**: 118, 119, 120
- Tilbury Juxta Clare, Tilbury Hall, hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120, 121
- Tiptofts, Seward's End, hall with cross-wings **24**: 118–20, 119, 121
- Wynter's Armourie, cross-wing house **24**: 120

medieval

general

- Bergholt, West
 - High Trees, Lexden Road, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114
 - Virginia Cottages, Lexden Road, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114
- Broomfield, Chopyns, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116
- Dunmow, Great, North Street, Brook House, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116
- Eight Ash Green, Abbotts Hall, medieval kitchen **28**: 116

architecture, domestic, medieval (*cont.*)

- Messing
 The Street (No. 1), medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114, 116
 Yew Tree Farmhouse, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116
 Moreton, Hancocks, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116
 Stebbing, Parsonage Farmhouse, Church End, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114
 Weald, South, Lincolns, Lincolns Lane, medieval kitchen **26**: 188, 189; **28**: 113, 114
 13th/14th cent., Bradwell-on-Sea, Bradwell Hall, medieval roof **27**: 325–9, 326–8
 14th cent.
 Belchamp St Paul, Turners, medieval aisled hall **28**: 228–32, 229–30
 Brentwood, High Street, Nos 60, 62 and 64, hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120–1
 Maldon, Swan public house (extended intruded cross-passage) **22**: 181, 182
 Pitsea, Great Chalvedon Hall, hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 121
 Roding, White, Cammas Hall **22**: 180, 181; **24**: 120, 121
 Shalford, Redfants Manor, hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 121
 Staplehurst (Kent), Kent Cottage, jetties **24**: 121
 Tiptofts, Seward's End, moated farmhouse **27**: 270
 Wakes Colne, Normans Farm (now Normandy Hall), hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120, 121; **28**: 240–3, 242
 Wethersfield
 Great Codham Hall **28**: 228, 243–5, 244
 manorial chapel **30**: 248–9, 248
 15th cent.
 Colchester, East Street, Rose and Crown Hotel **29**: 211
 Orsett, Old Hall Farm **27**: 277–8
 Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 286, 289
 Saffron Walden, High Street (No. 19), extended intruded cross-passage **22**: 180, 182
 Walden, Little, Cloptons (poss.) **21**: 122
 Witham, Newland Street Nos 126–128 **27**: 278–9, 280–2, 286
 15th/16th cent.
 Radwinter, The Old Vicarage **27**: 278, 279
 Roxwell, Newland Hall **22**: 181, 182; **25**: 131, 160–73 (inc. illustr.)
 medieval/post-medieval
 Audley End, College of St Mark, almshouses **26**: 276, 277
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **21**: 129; **27**: 42
 High Street **21**: 129; **27**: 36
 Gosfield Hall **25**: 185
 Heybridge, Heybridge Hall, assessment **29**: 233–8, 235–6
 Laver, High, Mashams **29**: 216
 Littlely Park
 Crowgate Cottage **25**: 127–8, 128–9, 132
 Littlelypark farmhouse **25**: 129–31
 Maplestead, Great, Hosdens **29**: 229–33, 230–2
 Pentlow Hall **22**: 176–7, 180
 Rayleigh, High Street (No. 91) **21**: 134
 Saffron Walden, High Street (No. 67) **21**: 123
 Terling, Tudor House, Church Green **28**: 240, 241
 Wakering, Little, Abbots Hall **21**: 133
 Witham, Chipping Hill Nos 26–28 **27**: 283–5, 286, 287
 post-medieval (*general*)
 Helions Bumpstead, Boblow House **28**: 238–40, 239
 Saffron Walden, Market Hill **21**: 123
 post-medieval (Tudor), Woodham Ferrers, 'Edwards'/'Edwins' Hall **24**: 151
 15th cent., Prittlewell, Victoria Avenue (No. 255 – former bakery) **30**: 229
 16th cent.
 Chesterford, Great, School Street, Marigold Cottage **22**: 180, 181
 Chingford, Queen Elizabeth's Hunting Lodge **22**: 81–2; **29**: 220
 Clacton, Cann Hall **29**: 211
 Coggeshall, Paycockes House **25**: 150, 154
 Easthorpe Green, Flispes, kitchen **28**: 116
 Toppesfield, The Cottage, 59 The Causeway **30**: 245–7, 246
 Wickhambrook (Suffolk), Giffords Hall **25**: 156–7, 157
 16th to 17th cent.
 Canewdon, Gardners Farm **23**: 112
 Castle Hedingham, St James Street, High House **28**: 232–4, 233
 Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 160–4, 161–2, 164
 Littlebury Hall **26**: 279–85, 281–3
 kitchen **28**: 115, 116
 Yeldham, Great, Applegates **28**: 247, 248
 17th cent.
 Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (former barn?) **30**: 237–41, 237, 239
 Dutch Cottage Museum, Canvey Island **22**: 122, 123–4, 124, 128–30, 131
 Epping, No. 237 High Street **30**: 262, 263–5, 263
 Waltham Holy Cross, Highbridge Street, Almshouses **23**: 109
 17th/18th cent.
 Bocking, Church Lane (Polly's Hill), Hill Malting **29**: 220–4, 220, 221, 222
 Cressing, New House Farm (later Cresleys Farm) **28**: 156–60, 158–9, 164
 Steeple Bumpstead, Little Waltons Farmhouse **29**: 240, 241
 18th cent.
 Audley End, Temple of Victory **27**: 273
 Copped Hall, Epping **24**: 231; **25**: 288, 289; **29**: 226, 227, 228
 outbuilding (later barn) **24**: 231–3, 232, 233
 'Dutch' cottage, Rayleigh **22**: 122, 124–7, 130–1
 18th/19th cent., Writtle, Hylands House **29**: 204; **30**: 212, 226
 19th cent.
 Berechurch Hall, Colchester, Gothick style dovecote **25**: 285–8 (inc. illustr.)
 Bergholt, East (Suffolk), St Mary's Abbey **26**: 215
 Birch, farm cottages (for C. G. Round) **26**: 208
 Chelmsford, New London Road, Farleigh (formerly Spergula) **26**: 215
 Colchester, St Giles' Church, parsonage **26**: 216
 Danbury Country Park, Icehouse **30**: 228
 Felsted, almshouses **26**: 212
 Ford End, parsonage **26**: 216

architecture, domestic, 19th cent. (*cont.*)

Halstead, 'Country Residence' **24**: 177
 Hatfield Broad Oak, Vicarage **26**: 216
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage
25: 231

London

Blackheath (Outer London), All Saints Vicarage
26: 217
 Carrington Mews, Mayfair **26**: 211
 Chelsea, Gatliff Buildings **26**: 211
 Farringdon Road, Clerkenwell **26**: 211
 Highgate, Southwood Lawn Estate, villas **26**: 208,
 209
 Leytonstone, Hartley Road Vicarage **26**: 217
 Mile End New Town, Howard Buildings **26**: 211
 Spicer Street, Spitalfields **26**: 211
 Peldon, Brick House Farm **26**: 217
 Potsgrove (Beds), Rectory **26**: 217
 Purleigh, Rectory **26**: 217
 Rivenhall, Durwards **26**: 215
 Salcott, Rectory **26**: 217
 Shobury, North, Vicarage **26**: 217
 Takeley, Vicarage **26**: 216
 Waltham, Great
 almshouses **26**: 212
 Curate's House **26**: 216–17
 Whilton (Northants), Whilton Lodge **26**: 215

19th/20th cent.

Baddow, Great, Pondlands (now Pontlands Park) **26**:
 214–15
 Creeksea, Creeksea Place **26**: 215
 Dovercourt, seaside house at **24**: 182

20th cent.

Bocking, St Peter's Church, parsonage **26**: 217
 Debden, housing survey **29**: 211
 Layer Marney Towers **26**: 215
 Leez Priory, remodelled **26**: 215

not precisely dated

Braintree, High Street (No. 106 (rear)) **22**: 181–3,
 182
 Broomfield, The Angel, crown post roof **25**: 130
 Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (former
 barn?) **30**: 237–41, 237, 239
 Earls Colne, Sonningwells **29**: 224–6, 225
 Elstowe (Beds), long-wall jetty house **24**: 120
 Fremnells, Downham **25**: 288
 Harwich, Church Street, No. 4 **26**: 226
 Maplestead, Great, Lucking Street, Lucking House
 Farmhouse **30**: 240, 241
 Moreton, Black Hall, crown post roof **25**: 130
 Nayland (Suffolk), 'The Butts', Church Lane **25**: 154
 Thaxted, Horham Hall, crown post roof **25**: 130
 Wendens Ambo, Ship Street, Shiptons Farm
 (extended intruded cross-passage) **22**: 180,
 181

industrial

Beaumont-cum-Moze, Beaumont Quay **28**: 206, 223
 Bocking
 Bradford Street Mill **30**: 233–7, 233–6
 Church Lane (Polly's Hill), Hill Malting (Resting Seat
 House) **29**: 220–4, 220, 221, 222
 Canvey Island, Northwick Road Retail Park, Occidental
 Oil Refinery **29**: 207–8
 Coggeshall
 Bridge Street, Gardner's Brewery **28**: 206, 223–5

West Street, Isinglass Factory **29**: 195, 211
 Colchester, Bourne Watermill **25**: 248
 Dunmow, Great, Boyes Croft Malting **27**: 256
 Earls Colne, Atlas Ironworks **26**: 235; **29**: 189, 190
 Goldhanger, Iron Foundry **29**: 189
 Harlow Wharf, The Old Barn **27**: 257, 258
 Heybridge, Saltcote Maltings **28**: 199, 201; **29**: 195, 206
 Laver, High, Bush Hall Farm, malthouse **29**: 190; **30**:
 205
 Manningtree, The Walls Maltings **27**: 257, 260
 Mistley
 Maltings No. 1 **27**: 256–7, 257; **29**: 212
 Maltings Nos 3, 4 & 7 **30**: 212, 229
 Ongar, High, Spurriers Farm Malthouse **27**: 257, 258
 Purleigh, The Street, The Old Bakery **30**: 229
 Saffron Walden, Raynham's Garage (former High Street
 Maltings) **30**: 212, 229
 Stisted, Gowers Farm Malthouse **27**: 256
 Stisted Reservoir **29**: 212
 Tey, Great, Cob Cottage, High Street, wheelwright's
 shop **29**: 185
 Yeldham, Upper Yeldham Hall Malthouse **29**: 190
see also Industrial Archaeology Survey

military/defence

post-medieval (*general*)

Braintree, air-raid shelter **24**: 28
 Coalhouse Fort, East Tilbury **21**: 127, 131; **23**: 105
 Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross
 Royal Ordnance Works **25**: 254, 256–7; **27**: 259,
 260, 274; **28**: 198–9, 200; **30**: 226
 Washing House, Quinton Hill **28**: 225–6
 17th cent., Tilbury Fort **21**: 138; **22**: 160; **23**: 109–10
 19th cent.

Harwich, Beacon Hill **29**: 195, 211–12
 Shobury, barracks **30**: 229

20th cent.

Boreham Airfield, control tower **28**: 198
 Bradwell **28**: 203
 Burnham-on-Crouch, minefield control tower **25**:
 256
 Harwich, Angel Gate **28**: 203
 Kelvedon Hatch Cold War Regional Government HQ
29: 212
 Stow Maries Airfield, Flambirds Farm **29**: 213
see also air-raid shelters; artillery; pill-boxes

public and commercial

Billericay, St Andrew's Hospital (formerly Union
 Workhouse) **30**: 212, 227

Braintree

Coggeshall Road, Braintree Secondary School (now
 Social Services) **26**: 210
 Embassy Cinema **30**: 204–5, 205

Brentwood

Brook Street, The Golden Fleece Inn (South Weald)
21: 154; **22**: 76–86 (inc. illustr.)
 Ingrave Road, Brentwood Grammar School **26**: 210
 St Faith's Hospital industrial school **29**: 190, 191; **30**:
 212, 227–8
 White Hart Inn **25**: 158

Chappel, Swan public house, 16th cent. kitchen **28**: 116

Chelmsford

Church Street, Chelmsford National Schools for Boys
 (former) **26**: 210, 211
 Corn Exchange **26**: 205, 213
 and statue of Chief Justice Tindal **26**: 213

architecture, public and commercial, Chelmsford (*cont.*)

- Duke Street, 66–68 (Essex Provident Society) **26**: 213, 214
- High School for Girls **26**: 210
- Library, Museum and Art School (now Anglia Polytechnic University) **26**: 210
- Moulsham Street, St John's National Schools **26**: 210
- New London Road, Infirmary and Dispensary (now Chelmsford and Essex Hospital) **26**: 212
- Union Workhouse (now St John's Hospital) **26**: 212
- Chipping Ongar Children's Cottage Home **30**: 204
- Colchester, The Red Lion Hotel **25**: 134–59 (inc. illustr.)
- Dunmow, Great, Union Workhouse **26**: 212
- Epping, St Margaret's Hospital (former workhouse) **30**: 212, 228
- Felsted, Grammar School **26**: 208, 210
- Fyfield, Elmbridge School **30**: 212, 228
- Hastings (Sussex), London & County Bank **26**: 213
- Horndon-on-the-Hill
- Oxley House (formerly the Co-operative shop), High Road **29**: 238–40, 239
- The Old Market Hall, High Road **29**: 238, 239
- Lavenham (Suffolk), Guild Hall **25**: 154
- London
- Poultry, 12–13 (Mappin and Webb terrace) **26**: 213
- Shoreditch, London & County Bank **26**: 213
- Maldon
- High Street, King's Head, Wealden buildings **27**: 214–25 (inc. illustr.)
- St Peter's Hospital (formerly Union House) **26**: 212
- Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel **30**: 241–5, 241–2, 244
- Mountnessing, Drury's Farm, Ingatestone (former) lock-up cell **28**: 293–4, 293
- Rochford
- Corn Exchange **26**: 213–14
- Rochford Bank **26**: 214
- Rochford Hospital (formerly Southend Municipal Hospital), Daly's House and assoc. buildings **27**: 273; **28**: 199, 202
- Saffron Walden Union Workhouse **30**: 203, 212, 229
- Southend-on-Sea, Kursaal, The, Victorian/art-deco **28**: 199, 207, 225, 226
- Takeley, Railway Station **28**: 199, 305–11, 306–7
- Woodbridge Grammar School (Suffolk) **26**: 210
- religious
- bellframes survey **27**: 289–91, 290
- Abberton, Church of St Andrew, chancel **24**: 186–8
- Alresford, St Peter's Church **28**: 223; **29**: 246–51, 247, 249–50
- Althorne, Church of St Andrew **26**: 218
- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 146–51, 147, 148–50
- Ashen, St Augustine's Church **27**: 291
- Aveley, Church of St Michael, floor **24**: 188
- Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **23**: 93; **25**: 265–70 (inc. illustr.)
- Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**: 230, 231; **26**: 224–6, 225
- Benfleet, North, Church of All Saints **27**: 296–7
- Bergholt, West, St Mary's Church **27**: 301, 303; **29**: 98, 99
- Bicknacre Priory **29**: 216–20, 217–19
- Black Notley, St Peter and St Paul's Church, chancel roof **30**: 250
- Blackmore, Church of St Lawrence **26**: 218; **29**: 98–9, 98, 285, 286
- Boreham, St Andrew's Church, west wall **29**: 251–3, 252
- Bradfield, St Lawrence's Church **22**: 173–4, 173, 174; **27**: 291
- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church *see under* Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall
- Bradwell-on-Sea, St Peter's ad Murum **27**: 291–2
- Broomfield, Church of St Mary **26**: 218; **30**: 250–1
- Burstead, Little, Church of St Mary, medieval and later features **23**: 94
- Chelmsford
- Broomfield House, Quaker Lodge and Meeting House **26**: 207, 208
- Cathedral **30**: 223
- Moulsham, St John's Church **29**: 258–9
- Chesterford, Great, Church of All Saints **24**: 189; **26**: 226
- Chesterford, Little, Church of St Mary the Virgin **26**: 226–7
- Chipping Ongar, Church, spire **29**: 286, 287
- Coggeshall Abbey, Saint Nicholas Chapel (later St Nicholas parish church) **27**: 292–5, 292–4; **29**: 84, 97, 102, 104
- Copford
- Church of St Mary (later St Michael and All Angels) roof **21**: 120–2, 120–1
- wall paintings **24**: 161
- Dagenham
- St Peter and St Paul Church **26**: 199, 200
- Pilon vault **29**: 253
- Dovercourt, Church of All Saints, tower and porch **23**: 93
- Dunmow, Little
- Church of All Saints, medieval mortared flint **23**: 94
- Priory, the Lady Chapel (now parish church) **24**: 191–2
- St Mary the Virgin, Church of **26**: 218
- Durham Cathedral **27**: 189
- Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church, monuments and seating **28**: 165–80 (inc. illustr.)
- Easthorpe Church **29**: 94, 97, 98
- Elmstead, Parish Church of St Anne and St Lawrence **28**: 249–50, 249
- Ely Cathedral (Cambs) **27**: 189–90
- Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross, north aisle reconstruction **29**: 253–4, 254
- Ford End, St John the Evangelist, Church of **26**: 218
- Fordham, All Saints, Church of, floor tiles **29**: 254
- Gestingthorpe, St Mary's Church **27**: 302
- Greenstead-luxta-Colchester, St Andrew's Church **30**: 252–3
- Greensted, wooden church of St Andrew **24**: 157; **26**: 218
- Hadstock, Church of St Botolph **24**: 191
- Hallingbury, Little, Church **27**: 296
- Hanningfield, South, Church of St Peter **26**: 218
- Hanningfield, West, Church of St Mary and St Edward, belfry **29**: 98, 259
- Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 277–9, 278
- Hawkwell, Church of St Mary, construction of north aisle and vestry **27**: 271–2; **29**: 255–8, 256–8
- Helions Bumpstead, Church of St Andrew **27**: 295–6
- Hempstead, Church of St Andrew, Harvey vault **26**: 226

architecture, religious (*cont.*)

Horndon-on-the-Hill, St Peter and St Paul's Church, spire **29**: 285, 286

Ilford, Aldborough Hatch Chapel **30**: 225

Ingatstone, Church of St Edmund and St Mary **25**: 229

Lamarsh, Church of the Holy Innocents **27**: 296

Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints **28**: 250–5, 250, 251, 253

Langham, St Mary's Church **30**: 253–4, 253

Lavenham (Suffolk), Parish Church of SS Peter and Paul, Parclose of chapel **25**: 155

Leigh-on-Sea, St Clement's Church, tomb **27**: 296

Lincoln Cathedral, spire **29**: 284

Magdalen Laver, church, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 218

Maldon
 All Saints' Church, spire **24**: 136–49 (inc. illustr.); **29**: 286, 287
 St Mary's Church **24**: 208; **26**: 218; **30**: 254–5, 254

Maplestead, Great, St Giles' Church **30**: 251

Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul, tower restoration **28**: 255–6, 255

Navestock, Church of St Thomas the Apostle **26**: 218; **29**: 286, 287

Newport Church **27**: 340

Ongar, High, Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 228–9

Parndon, Great, St Mary's Church **27**: 295

Peldon, St Mary's Church **27**: 297, 298

Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216

Ramsden Crays, Church of St Mary **26**: 218; **30**: 255–6, 255

Ramsey, St Michael's Church **30**: 256–7, 256

Rettendon, All Saints' Church **26**: 218

Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church, lost chapel **27**: 298, 299–300

Rivenhall Church **29**: 60, 88, 94, 95, 96, 99, 104

Salisbury Cathedral
 geometric design **25**: 112
 spire **29**: 285

Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **24**: 189, 190; **25**: 270–9 (inc. illustr.)

Sandon, St Andrew's Church, medieval doorway **25**: 279–85 (inc. illustr.)

Shoebury, North, St Mary's Church **27**: 298

Shoebury, South, St Andrew's Church **27**: 300–1, 300

Springfield, All Saints' Church **26**: 218

Stebbing
 Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251
 vestry into chapel **28**: 117–32 (inc. illustr.)

Steeple Bumpstead, St Mary's Church **28**: 256

Stock, Church of All Saints, belfry **29**: 98, 285, 286, 287

Stondon Massey, Church of SS Peter and Paul **24**: 228–31, 229, 230; **28**: 252

Sutton, All Saints' Church **24**: 192

Takeley, Holy Trinity Church **27**: 301

Tendring, St Edmund's Church **27**: 301–2

Terling, Church, Rochester family brasses **27**: 302–3

Tey, Great, St Barnabas Church **22**: 141; **30**: 251–2

Thaxted, Church of St John the Baptist **21**: 137

Ulting, Church of St Mary **26**: 218

Upminster, church spire **29**: 286, 287

Wakering, Great, St Nicholas Church, timber south porch repairs **30**: 252

Waltham, Little, St Martin's Church **26**: 218

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 256–63, 257–8, 260–1

Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 262, 263–6, 264, 265

White Notley, church spire **29**: 286, 287

Willingale, Church of St Andrew and All Saints **21**: 122

Wormingford, St Andrew's Church **25**: 232; **26**: 218

Writtle, Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227–8

timber framing

medieval

 Belchamp St Paul, Turners **28**: 228–32, 229–30

 Bocking Hall, barn **23**: 158–9, 158

 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 59, 65, 69, 83, 86, 92, 94, 98–9

 Bradwell-on-Sea, Bradwell Hall **27**: 325–9, 326–8

 Brentwood, The Golden Fleece Inn, Brook Street **21**: 154; **22**: 76–86, 79–80, 82–4, 86

 Chelmsford, Baddow Road **23**: 103

 Clavering, hall of the 'Bury' **24**: 122

Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 59
 East Street, Rose and Crown Hotel **29**: 211
 Osborne Street **25**: 49, 50, 53

 Cressing, Barley Barn **26**: 271–2, 272–3

 Heybridge Hall **29**: 234, 236, 237, 238

 Horndon-on-the-Hill, Oxley House (formerly the Co-operative shop) **29**: 238–40, 239

 Maldon, Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel **30**: 241–4, 242

 Orsett, Old Hall Farm **27**: 277–8

 Prittlewell, Victoria Avenue (No. 255) **30**: 229

 Springfield, A12 Interchange **24**: 211

 Wakes Colne, Normans Farm (now Normandy Hall) **28**: 240–3, 242

 Walden, Little, Cloptons **21**: 122

 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 85, 90, 93

 Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **28**: 228, 243–5, 244

 Witham, Newland Street Nos 126–128 **27**: 282

 Writtle, Lordship Barn **24**: 124; **28**: 228, 245–6, 246

 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 174–91 (inc. illustr.)

medieval/post-medieval

general, extended intruded cross-passages **22**: 180–3, 181–2

 Canewdon, Gardners Farm **23**: 112

 Colchester, Angel Yard **21**: 129; **27**: 50–2, 51–2

 Laver, High, Mashams **29**: 216

 Littlepark farmhouse **25**: 129

 Maldon, King's Head **27**: 218, 219, 220, 221

 Maplestead, Great, Hosdens **29**: 229, 230–1

 Netteswellbury, Monks Barn **28**: 234–7, 235–6

 Pentlow Hall **22**: 176

 Radwinter, The Old Vicarage **27**: 279

 Roxwell, Newland Hall **25**: 160, 163, 168, 171

 Saffron Walden, 33–35 High Street **29**: 128, 134

 Terling, Tudoe House, Church Green **28**: 240, 241

 Wakering, Little, Abbots Hall **21**: 133

post-medieval

 (*general*)

 Bocking, Bradford Street Mill **30**: 233–7, 234–5

 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 36, 61, 62, 63
 Osborne Street **25**: 53

 Dunmow, Great, Boyes Croft Malting **27**: 256

 Helions Bumpstead, Boblow House **28**: 238–40, 239

architecture, timber framing, post-medieval (*cont.*)Leez Priory, barns **25**: 125Saffron Walden, Market Hill **21**: 123Tey, Great, Cob Cottage, High Street **29**: 185

16th cent.

Clacton, Cann Hall **29**: 211Colchester, The Red Lion **25**: 134, 135, 136, 147Toppesfield, The Cottage, 59 The Causeway **30**:
245–7, 246Wakering, Great, Church of St Nicholas, porch **30**:
252

16th/17th cent.

Boxted, Boxted Cross Public House **22**: 144–5Castle Hedingham, St James Street, High House
28: 232–4, 233Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 161–2Littlebury Hall **26**: 279–85, 281–3Yeldham, Great, Applegates **28**: 247, 248

17th cent.

Abbess Roding, Longbarns **29**: 211Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage **30**:
237–41, 237, 239‘Dutch’ cottages **22**: 122, 125Epping, High Street (No. 237) **30**: 263–4

17th/18th cent.

Bocking, Church Lane (Polly’s Hill), Hill Malting
29: 220–4, 221–2Cressing, New House Farm **28**: 156, 158–60,
158–9Steeple Bumpstead, Little Waltons Farmhouse **29**:
240

18th cent.

Rochford, South Street **28**: 186Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge **29**: 242, 243, 244–5

18th/19th cent.

Coggeshall, Bridge Street, Gardner’s Brewery **28**:
223Saffron Walden, High Street (No. 67) **21**: 123*not precisely dated*Braxted Hall, kitchen **26**: 188Chappel, Old Stores, kitchen **26**: 188, 189Earls Colne, Sonningwells **29**: 224–6, 225Nayland (Suffolk), ‘The Butts’, Church Lane **25**: 154Saffron Walden, High Street (No. 19 (rear)) **22**: 142,
143, 144Southchurch Hall **29**: 216Weald, South, Lincolns, kitchen **26**: 188, 189*see also* architects (*above*)**Ardale School**, briquetage **26**: 69**Ardleigh**Bronze Age cemetery **29**: 187cropmark complex **26**: 230, 241; **27**: 255

Elm Park

late Beaker burial **28**: 216Iron Age and Roman features **26**: 223, 241; **28**: 216; **30**:
212post-medieval quarries **26**: 223Martell’s Hall **25**: 241parish of **25**: 73Station Road (*see also* Elm Park) **21**: 122; **30**: 212**Arkesden**late Saxon artefacts **28**: 182–3, 1831815 Enclosure Act **25**: 219**Arlington, Lord**, and Capt. Silas Taylor **25**: 179, 180**armaments manufacture**, Temple Mills, Stratford **22**: 118**Armiger, Jeremy**, tenant of Tottenham Mills **23**: 59**arrowheads**copper alloy, late Bronze Age, Vange **29**: 1

flint

prehistoric

(*general*)Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 69Witham, The Avenue **22**: 138–9, 139

Neolithic

Boxted, Parsonage Hill **24**: 208Henham **24**: 185Heybridge, Langford Road **25**: 242; **28**: 16, 30, 31Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue **24**: 205late Neolithic/early Bronze Age, Stebbingford **25**: 249;
27: 108, 156

early Bronze Age

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 17Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 207

iron

medieval, Stebbingford (poss.) **27**: 151, 152, 153medieval/post-medieval, Harwich, George Street **21**: 87**art** *see* animal representations; fireplaces; sculpture and
incised stone; wall paintings**artillery***general*anti-aircraft sites in Essex **30**: 206–8anti-aircraft (V1) batteries (Diver sites) **26**: 256; **27**: 255;
28: 195Canvey Island, anti-aircraft command post **30**: 207Chelmsford, Central Park **30**: 208Chesterford, Great, spigot mortar sites **26**: 256; **28**: 219Chigwell, anti-aircraft battery **30**: 202Colchester **30**: 208Dengie, anti-aircraft batteries (Diver sites) **27**: 255Dovercourt, anti-aircraft battery **29**: 186Fulwell Cross (Greater London), anti-aircraft battery **30**:
202Hadleigh, ‘cold war’ anti-aircraft site **30**: 207Hamford Water, anti-aircraft batteries **29**: 186Harwich, Beacon Hill fort **29**: 211–12Lea, River **25**: 257Mersea, East **25**: 256North Weald, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207Oakley, Little, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207Sutton, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207

Tilbury, East

Bowater’s Farm, Buckland, anti-aircraft battery **26**:
255–6Coalhouse Fort **21**: 131Tilbury, West, spigot mortar pits **26**: 256Tilty, spigot mortar pit **27**: 275Vange, ‘cold war’ anti-aircraft site **30**: 207Wakering, Great, Alexandra Road **26**: 244; **28**: 1, 10Waltham Abbey, Lippitts Hill **30**: 208*see also* Enfield Lock (Royal Ordnance Factory); Harwich
(Bathside Battery); Martello towers; Waltham
Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross (Royal Ordnance
Works)**Arundel, earls of**Henry (d 1557) **25**: 155, 156William de Aubigny (3rd Earl d 1221) **26**: 129**Ashampstead (Berks)**, St Clement’s Church, wall painting**29**: 140, 144**Ashdon**mid-to-late Iron Age enclosures **23**: 95, 96

Ashdon (*cont.*)

- late 9th cent. Viking coin hoard **27**: 94
- Assandune*/*Assandun*, battle of (1016) (poss. site) **21**: 157; **24**: 157
- Church font **29**: 97
- Money Field, Roman pottery and tile **23**: 91
- pipe-laying watching brief **22**: 140–1
- book review (Gibson/Green) **21**: 157

Ashdown (Berks), Battle of **27**: 92**Asheldham**

- St Lawrence's Church
 - revisited **21**: 146–51, 147, 148–50
 - Saxon settlement **22**: 15, 24
 - Saxon timber church **21**: 146, 149
 - tower **21**: 151

Asheldham Camp **23**: 22; **26**: 61

- early Neolithic features **22**: 23
- early Iron Age hillfort **22**: 13–37 (inc. illustr.); **26**: 63
- middle Iron Age features **22**: 24, 25
- late Iron Age/Roman features **22**: 24
- Saxon features **22**: 24, 26
- medieval features **22**: 24–5
- briquettage **26**: 77–8
- misc. finds **22**: 14–15
- pottery **22**: 14, 17, 20, 24, 27–31
- see also* plant remains

Ashen

- prehistoric enclosures **30**: 200–1
- Anglo-Saxon metalwork **27**: 320, 321
- St Augustine's Church **27**: 291

Ashhurst, Sir Robert (son of Sir William) **28**: 295, 297**Ashhurst, Sir William, MP (d 1719)**, Hedingham Castle **28**: 295**Ashingdon**

- Coggeshale family advowson of parish church **22**: 61, 65
- see also* *Assandune*/*Assandun*

Askew, Revd Adam (d 1791), of Walthamstow **28**: 261, 262, 263**Assandune**/*Assandun*

- Cnut's victory at (1016) **21**: 157; **24**: 157
- site at Ashingdon or Ashdon? **21**: 157; **24**: 157
- Warwick Rodwell on (review) **26**: 288

Asser (King Alfred's biographer) **27**: 92, 94**Astle, Col Thomas (d 1820/1821)**, of Gosfield Hall **25**: 190**Astle, Thomas (d 1803)**, plan of Great Tey **29**: 206**Athelstan, King**, 10th cent. Heybridge manor **29**: 233**Atkinson, Mark**, 'A Late Bronze Age enclosure at Broomfield, Chelmsford' **26**: 1–23**Attelis, Wilmyne de**, and Mascallsbury medieval manor **27**: 198**Attwood family**, and Littlebury **26**: 279, 280, 284**Aubigny, William de** *see* Arundel, earls of**Audley, Sir Thomas (d 1544)**

- and manor of Berechurch **25**: 288
- and Tilty Abbey **23**: 152

Audley, Thomas (Earl of Suffolk) *see* Howard, Thomas, First Earl of Suffolk**Audley End**

- 17th cent., brewhouse yard **26**: 228
- 18th cent.
 - apothecaries **23**: 72
 - books and stationery **23**: 74–6
 - clothing **23**: 71–2
 - foodstuffs **23**: 68
 - fuel **23**: 69

game and gamekeepers **23**: 72–3; **24**: 165–6

stabling and carriages **23**: 73–4

structures and gardens **26**: 255

travel **23**: 74

unit of consumption **23**: 67–78

unit of employment **24**: 164–7

wine and beer supplies **23**: 69–71

20th cent. WW2 anti-tank blocks **26**: 256, 257; **27**: 274

College of St Mark, almshouses **26**: 276, 277

cottages **26**: 208

estate maps (from 1758) **29**: 125, 127, 131

gardens **26**: 255; **27**: 273

origins of **24**: 158

Temple of Victory **27**: 273

see also Littlebury (Ring Hill Hillfort)

Augustinian Order

Bicknacre Priory **29**: 216

Colchester, St Botolph's Priory **22**: 96

Leez Priory **25**: 125; **26**: 215

Waltham Abbey **26**: 252; **29**: 207

Aunger, Michael, Colchester town clerk **24**: 126–7, 128, 129, 130**Aveley**

Lower Palaeolithic hand axe **29**: 260

A13 road improvement **26**: 240

Purfleet Road

faunal remains **29**: 204

Pleistocene deposits **28**: 205, 215–16; **29**: 204

Ship Lane, prehistoric to Roman and ?Saxon settlement **26**: 240; **27**: 263

Church of St Michael, floor insertion **24**: 188

Lennard family of **26**: 195, 196

Ponds Farm, Pleistocene deposits **27**: 262–3

Sandy Lane Quarry **27**: 263; **28**: 215, 216; **29**: 204

see also Belhus; Belhus Park

axe-hammer, stone, Rivenhall **23**: 114, 115**axes**

bronze

Bronze Age (*general*)

Dovercourt **28**: 277

Easthorpe **22**: 2, 3

Fingringhoe **22**: 2, 3–5, 4, 6, 7, 8

Oakley, Little **22**: 9, 10, 11

early Bronze Age

Shoebury, North **21**: 134; **23**: 115

Tiptree **28**: 273

middle Bronze Age

Billericay **25**: 258; **27**: 306, 307

Bromley, Great, Balls Green **28**: 270–3, 271

Fairlop Quarry **30**: 221

Stapleford Abbots **27**: 305–7, 308

late Bronze Age

Baddow, Little

Culverts Farm **30**: 19

Phillows Farm **30**: 19

Blackwater valley **30**: 260–1, 261

Hacton **22**: 6, 10

Harlow, Old, Gilden Way **21**: 119

Layer Marney **28**: 273–7, 274, 276

Stumps Cross **26**: 259, 260

Vange **29**: 1, 3–8, 4–5, 15

flint

Palaeolithic

Aveley **29**: 260

Bocking **26**: 222–3

axes, flint, Palaeolithic (*cont.*)

- Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **29**: 48
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Leytonstone 'floor' **28**: 267, 268, 269
 Plaistow, West Ham, Balaam St Pit **28**: 267
 Rivenhall, Coleman's Farm **24**: 185
 Upton Park, West Ham **28**: 269
 Klondyke Avenue (Churston Avenue) **28**: 267

Mesolithic

- Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Sampford, Great **27**: 247–8, 247

Neolithic

- Burstead, Little, Broomhills Chase **22**: 138
 Donyland Hall, East **21**: 118
 Helions Bumpstead **24**: 185
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Southend-on-Sea/Southchurch **21**: 140
 Neolithic/early Bronze Age, Earls Colne, Nightingale Hall Farm **30**: 196

iron

- Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 14, 15
 'Viking type', Asheldham Camp **22**: 14

stone, Neolithic, Woodham Walter **21: 118**

see also adzes; adzes/axes

Aylesford Friary (Kent) **30: 45, 134****Aylmer, Thomas (Coggeshale family steward) **22**: 62****Aylmer, Thomas (mason, d 1407) **29**: 91–2****Babshole Farm (north of Sudbury), 'Potters Field' **23**: 92****Bachelor, Bishop William (d 1515) **30**: 134****Back, River, Barking **27**: 263****Bacon family, and Dengie manor **21**: 49, 50****Bacons in Dengie, Domesday background **21**: 49–50****Baddow, medieval manor **26**: 164****Baddow, Great**

- middle/late Bronze Age features **30**: 6, 7, 22
 medieval vineyard **21**: 48
 Maldon Road, jettied house **29**: 226
 Manor Farm
 late Bronze Age enclosure **22**: 148, 153–4; **25**: 3–12 (*inc. illustr.*); **26**: 22
 medieval connections with Bruce family **26**: 171
 mill (F. Chancellor as architect) **26**: 214
 Pondlands (now Pontlands Park) **26**: 214–15

Baddow, Little

- Bronze Age, ring ditch/poss. round barrow **25**: 237
 late Bronze Age sword fragment **28**: 182
 Culverts Farm, late Bronze Age metalwork **30**: 19
 Phillows Farm, late Bronze Age metalwork **30**: 19
 'Water Hall', Roman pottery **24**: 218–19, 219

Badelesmere, Bartholomew de (d 1322) **22: 62, 63****Baker, Abraham, Temple Mills lease (17th Cent.) **22**: 117, 118****Baker, John (Abraham's son) **22**: 117****Baker, Richard B. Wingfield, lord of Stifford manor **26**: 195****Baker, Robert, land valuer of Writtle **25**: 220, 223–4****Baker, Samuel, of Hawkswell Hall **25**: 220****Baker, Thomas Henry (architect) **24**: 169, 171****Baker family of Writtle **25**: 223–4, 225****bakeries *see* Cressing (Hawbush Green); Purleigh; Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross (Church Street)****Baldock (Herts) **28**: 90**

- Roman structures **27**: 34; **28**: 62, 63

Baldwin de St Martin, Alfriston medieval manor **27: 194, 197, 198****Baldwin of Flanders, Count **27**: 195****Bale, John 'Bilous' (d 1563), of Maldon (later Bishop of Ossory) **30**: 44–5, 136, 138****Bale, Major John Edward, RE (architect) **24**: 168, 171****Baltrip, William (FitzWalter's steward of Lexden) **22**: 69, 72****Bamford, A. Bennett, historian and illustrator **26**: 199, 202****bangles, late Bronze Age/early Iron Age (poss.), Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 36, 38****Banner, John, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119****Bapchild Church (Kent), wall painting **29**: 141****Baptist chapels, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **22**: 160; **24**: 69, 73–4, 87, 93****Baptists **25**: 178****Barcroft, John, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117****Bardfield, Great**

- Iron Age enclosure **23**: 95, 96
 medieval period
 Elizabeth de Burgh's estate **24**: 243
 manor **29**: 118
 post-medieval windmill **23**: 95, 96
 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
 St Mary's Church
 Elizabeth de Burgh and rebuilding **25**: 269; **28**: 130–1
 Norman church beneath 14th-cent. embellishment **25**: 265–70 (*inc. illustr.*)
 sarsen stones **23**: 93

Bardfield, Little

- pebble head (nr Thaxted) **23**: 125
 ring ditch **21**: 123
 St Katherine's Church **29**: 97, 200

Bardfield Saling

- Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 137, 139
 Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**: 230; **26**: 224–6, 225
 medieval floor tiles **25**: 230, 231; **26**: 225–6; **30**: 60

Barenton, Humphrey de, and the 12th–13th cent. forest of Essex **26: 126–32****Barenton family **26**: 126–7****Barfield, Arthur, surveyor of Great Dunmow **25**: 223****Barfreston Church (Kent) **29**: 143****Bargeroosterveld, Drenthe (Netherlands), Bronze Age structures **30**: 11, 21****Barker, John (Colchester will, 1507) **21**: 110, 113, 116****Barking**

- 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
 Abbey **22**: 68, 150; **23**: 110
 7th cent. foundation as minster **24**: 157; **27**: 93
 C. of E. School on site **24**: 208; **26**: 241
 Amberley House, Saxon and medieval features **22**: 149, 150
 BARDAG Sports Ground, River Road **30**: 212
 Barking Retail Park, misc. metalworking and medieval pottery **27**: 263
 East Street, watching brief **23**: 110
 Eastbury Square, Eastbury House, watching brief **26**: 253
 London Road/Hertford Road, Wey Estate **30**: 222
 Power Station, gas pipeline from Horndon *see* Horndon
 St Margaret's Church **22**: 150; **23**: 110–11
 West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel **27**: 263
 history of **26**: 200, 201

barley remains

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 25, 31

barley remains (*cont.*)

- Chadwell St Mary County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 54, 55, 56
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 122

Barling

- Barling Quarry **30**: 212
 Windmill (Smock Mill) **23**: 161–5, 162–4

Barling Magna

- Barling Marsh
 prehistoric features (*general*) **25**: 241; **26**: 222
 Bronze Age features **26**: 222
 Iron Age features **26**: 222
 late Iron Age/Roman red hill **25**: 241
 Roman features **25**: 241; **26**: 222
 Anglo-Saxon features **26**: 222
 medieval and post-medieval features **26**: 222
 watching brief **28**: 221

Barlow, Dr Thomas, of Queen's College, Oxford **25**: 175**Barnack stone**

- Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 267, 269
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 66, 74, 89, 91, 95, 97
 Willingale, Church of St Andrew and All Saints, grave slab **21**: 122
 Woodham Walter grave cover **22**: 171, 172

Barnard, Edward George, and Gosfield Hall **25**: 190**Barnard, J.**, land surveyor of Dunmow **25**: 223**Barnard, Thomas**, vicar of Earls Colne **28**: 176, 178**barns**

- Roman, Boreham, Great Holts Farm (prob.) **25**: 247
 medieval (*general*)
 Coggeshall, Grange Barn **26**: 272, 275; **27**: 186–7
 in Essex **28**: 163
 Stansted Airport, Roundwood site **27**: 175, 176
 13th cent., Fryerning **26**: 273–6, 274–5
 14th cent., Cholsey (Berks) **27**: 187
 15th cent.
 Bocking Hall, Bocking **23**: 157–9, 158
 Harmondworth (W. London) **27**: 186
 Writtle, Lordship Barn **24**: 124; **28**: 228, 245–6, 246
 Wymondley, Little (Herts) **27**: 187
 15th/16th cent., Netteswellbury, Monks' Barn **28**: 228, 234–7, 235–6
 post-medieval (*general*), Leeze Priory **25**: 125, 126, 128
 17th cent.
 Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (poss. orig. barn) **30**: 237–41, 237, 239
 Good Easter, Faulkner's Hall **29**: 228–9, 229
 Pleshey, Folly Farm **21**: 123
 17th/18th cent., Horkesley, Great, The Old House **29**: 184–5
 19th cent., Copped Hall **24**: 231–3, 232, 233
 19th/20th cent., Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory (poss.) **25**: 246
not precisely dated
 Cressing, New House Farm, barn **28**: 159–60, 159
 Harlow Wharf, The Old Barn **27**: 257, 258
 Ingatestone Hall, brick **25**: 125, 131
 Kelvedon, Church Hill Farm barn **26**: 275
 Kirby-le-Soken, Norton's Farm Barn **25**: 231–2
 Leeze Priory Farm **28**: 222
see also Cressing Temple

Barnston

- 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223

and the Berners family **24**: 160

Bernestuna in Domesday **24**: 160

Baron, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106**barrels, wood**

(poss.), middle Iron Age, Asheldham Camp **22**: 24, 34
 medieval, Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 51

Barrett Ringstead (Norfolk), Downs Farm, cartlodge/granary **29**: 242**Barrington family** **29**: 216**Barrington's Farm** *see* Orsett**barrows**

- ?Neolithic long barrows
 Alphamstone **21**: 124, 125
 Rivenhall **21**: 125
 Bronze Age
 Baddow, Little (prob. ring ditch) **25**: 237
 Boreham, Great Holts Farm **25**: 247
 Harlow, Princess Alexandra Hospital **30**: 225
 Harlow Temple **21**: 126, 133
 Heybridge
 Elms Farm **25**: 250
 Langford Road **26**: 250
 Stour valley **29**: 187; **30**: 201
 Sturmer **27**: 265, 269; **29**: 293–7, 294, 295
 mid-to-late Iron Age, Ashdon (ploughed out) **23**: 95, 96
not precisely dated

Bentley, Little, Hall Farm, ploughed-out **26**: 245

Heybridge, Langford Road (poss.) **28**: 27

Kelvedon Lodge **28**: 195

Lawford Park **29**: 187

Lawford (poss.) **29**: 188

Leighs, Great, ploughed-out **25**: 235, 237

Tey, Great, ploughed-out (poss.) **23**: 95, 96

Barstable, medieval (and later) hundred **21**: 49, 52; **26**: 49, 127, 164, 195; **29**: 119, 238**Basildon**, *see also* Pitsea; Wasketts, Great**Basildon New Town**

geology **22**: 48, 52

see also Vange

bath-houses

Roman

- Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' (poss.) **26**: 82, 100
 Colchester
 East Stockwell Street **23**: 33; **27**: 33
 Kirkee McMunn barracks (poss.) **29**: 266
 Long Wyre Street **23**: 120–3, 121
 (poss.) Bull's Lodge Quarry, Boreham **22**: 151
see also under Boreham (Great Holts Farm)

Bathside Battery, Harwich *see* Harwich**Battle Abbey (Sussex)** **25**: 271, 278**Battlesbridge, WW2 GHQ Line** **30**: 206**Beadel, James (architect)** **30**: 252**Beadel, Son & Chancellor**, architects **26**: 205, 213**Beadle, James**, tithe commutation maps **25**: 222**beads**

glass

- late Iron Age
 Stanway Hall Farm **24**: 207
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm (poss.) **29**: 207
 late Iron Age/Roman, Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas **28**: 211
 Roman
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 49
 Colchester, Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218

beads (*cont.*)

- glass/copper alloy, *not precisely dated*, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 84, 85
 rock-crystal, Anglo-Saxon, Chesterford area **29**: 270, 272, 273

Bear, Henry, Colchester will (1512) **22**: 90

Beauchamp, Margaret, Countess of Derby and Richmond **27**: 300

Beaufort, Roger de, 14th cent. French wars **26**: 148, 149, 150, 151

Beaumont-cum-Moze

- Beaumont Hall
 Guys Hospital estate **28**: 223
 misc. pottery finds **25**: 227
 Beaumont Quay **28**: 200, 206, 223, 224
 barge 'Rose' **28**: 223
 duck decoy pond **29**: 186
 The Dardanelles, duck decoy pond **28**: 193
see also Oakley, Great (Bramble Island)

Beche, John, Colchester attorney (son of Robert) **24**: 128–9, 131

Beche, John, Colchester bailiff (d 1457) **21**: 103, 104

Beche, Robert, 14th cent. Colchester town clerk **24**: 127, 128–9, 130, 131

Beckenham (Kent), cottages **26**: 211

Beckett, George, Colchester will (1545) **22**: 95

Beckett, J. V., 'Gosfield Hall: a country estate and its owners, 1715–1825' **25**: 185–92

Beckton, Stansfield Road, poss. prehistoric features **29**: 195

Becontree, medieval hundred of **26**: 127; **29**: 118, 119

Bede, The Venerable (Saint) **24**: 157, 163; **25**: 60

Bedemans Berg (hermit cell), Mill Green, Ingatestone **28**: 311

Bedford, Prince John, Duke of (d 1435) **30**: 150, 152

Bedwell Common, Roman features **25**: 243

Bedwin, Owen

- 'Early Iron Age settlement at Maldon and the Maldon 'burh': excavations at Beacon Green 1987' **23**: 10–24

(ed.) *The Archaeology of Essex Proceedings of the Writtle Conference* (book review) **28**: 314–15

et al.

- 'Asheldham Camp – an early Iron Age hill fort' **22**: 13–37

'South Weald Camp – a probable late Iron Age hill fort: excavations 1990' **26**: 53–64

Beeleigh Abbey, Maldon **30**: 181, 245

foundation **26**: 163; **30**: 151, 152

Richard I's charter **26**: 162

dissolution of **21**: 52; **30**: 191

beer

dealers in, Yeldham, Great **26**: 174, 188

and malting **25**: 99

beetle remains *see* insect remains

Belchamp St Paul

- cropmarks, poss. hengiform monument **28**: 196; **29**: 188
 ring ditches **21**: 123, 124; **29**: 188
 Roman pottery **25**: 227–8
 medieval landholding **29**: 119
 Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 137, 141, 142
 Church Street **28**: 228, 232
 later medieval pottery **22**: 154
 Turners, medieval aisled hall **28**: 228–32, 229–30

Belchamp Walter

Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 137, 141, 142

Hopkins Farm, later medieval features **22**: 154

medieval manor and vineyard **21**: 48

St Mary's Church, wall painting **29**: 137

belfries

bellframes survey **27**: 289–91, 290

Benfleet North, Church of All Saints **27**: 296

Bergholt, East, bell-cage **29**: 98

Blackmore, Church of St Lawrence **26**: 218; **29**: 98–9, 98, 285, 286

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 59, 61, 65, 69, 83–4, 83, 86, 88, 98–9

Hanningfield, West, Church of St Mary and St Edward **29**: 98, 259

Hawkwell, St Mary's Church **27**: 271; **29**: 257

Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints **28**: 252, 254

Navestock **29**: 98

Stock, Church of All Saints **29**: 98, 285, 286

Stondon Massey, Church of SS Peter and Paul **28**: 252

Belhous, Thomas de, and Lionel de Bradenham (14th cent.) **22**: 68

Belhus, Aveley, demolished 1957 **25**: 289

Belhus Park, Aveley **28**: 101

early planned landscape **22**: 54

Belhus Woods Park, 18th-cent. stench pipe **26**: 235–6

Bell, Edward, lease of Tottenham Mills **23**: 60

Bellamy family vault, Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 259, 260, 262, 263

bellframes, church *see* belfries

bells

Maldon

All Saints' Church **24**: 136

Carmelite Friary **30**: 117, 121, 122

belt fittings *see* buckles/belt fittings

Benedictine Order

Colchester, St John's Abbey **22**: 96; **30**: 277

Hatfield Peverel **21**: 132; **26**: 277

Ramsey Abbey (Hunts) **26**: 164

Benfield, Stephen, and Garrod, Simon, 'Two recently-discovered Roman buildings in Colchester' **23**: 25–38

Benfleet

and the Vikings **27**: 94, 95

A130 by-pass **25**: 241

Benfleet, North

A130 By-pass

prehistoric site **26**: 240

Saxon site **26**: 240

Church of All Saints **27**: 296–7

church plate **24**: 152

medieval estate of Coggeshale family **22**: 61, 62, 65

North Benfleet Hall **27**: 296

WW2 defence line **29**: 191; **30**: 206

Benfleet, South

Alfred's victory over Haesten (893) **24**: 157; **27**: 95

Badger Hall, Mesolithic flintwork **21**: 126, 135; **23**: 1–9, 3–9

High Street

Anchor public house **23**: 101–2; **25**: 131

Danish camp (presumed) **23**: 101

Hoy and Helmet public house, post-medieval features **26**: 246

Benham, Hervey *et al.*, *Essex Gold: the Fortunes of the Essex Oysterman* (book review) **26**: 293–4

Bennet and Johnson, Temple Mills **22**: 119

Bennett, A.
(ed.)
Archaeology in Essex
1994 (with P. J. Gilman) **26**: 238–58
1995 (with P. J. Gilman) **27**: 261–76
1996 **28**: 205–27
1997 **29**: 194–215
1998 **30**: 210–31
Work of the Essex County Council Archaeology Section
1989 (with P. J. Gilman) **21**: 118–25
1990 (with P. J. Gilman) **22**: 138–47
1991 **23**: 91–7
1992 **24**: 185–94
1993 **25**: 226–38
1994 **26**: 222–37
1995 **27**: 247–60
1996 **28**: 181–204
1997 **29**: 183–93
1998 **30**: 196–209

Bennett family vault, Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 259, 262

Bentall, W., Goldhanger Iron Foundry **29**: 189

Bentley, Moorside, Mosslane (the Mores Plantation),
earthworks, poss. motte and bailey **24**: 188–9

Bentley, Great
cropmarks **28**: 195, 196
Marvin family **26**: 290
Sturrick Farm, medieval windmill site (poss.) **28**: 195, 196;
29: 188
see also Frating Green Business Park

Bentley, Little
cropmarks **28**: 195, 196
poss. windmill site **29**: 188
Hall Farm
crop mark site, ring ditch and prehistoric features **26**: 245
Iron Age features **26**: 251
hengiform monument (poss.) **28**: 196

Berdfield, John, of Newland Hall, Roxwell (d 1514) **25**: 160, 171

Berdfield family, and Newland Hall **25**: 160, 171

Berechurch
and 'Liberties' of Colchester **25**: 72–7
manor **25**: 288

Berechurch Hall, dovecote **25**: 285–8 (inc. illustr.)

Bergholt, East (Suffolk)
bell-cage **29**: 98
St Mary's Abbey **26**: 215

Bergholt, West
medieval manor **23**: 86–8; **25**: 72; **27**: 339
19th cent., prostitution **27**: 232–3
High Trees, Lexden Road, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114
and J. H. Round **23**: 86–8; **25**: 72, 76, 77; **29**: 158
St Mary's Church **27**: 301, 303; **29**: 98, 99
Virginia Cottages, Lexden Road, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114

Beriff, John, Colchester will (1566) **22**: 97

Berisford, John, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117

Berisford, Rowland (John's heir) **22**: 117

Berners, Hugh de, Barnston (*Bernestuna*) manor in
Domesday **24**: 160

Berners, William, and Fryerning manor **26**: 274

Berners family, and Barnston parish **24**: 160

Berners Roding *see* Roding, Berners

Bertram le Gros, Southall manor (later Clapton Hall) **27**: 193–4, 198

Bettley, James, 'A checklist of Essex architects 1834–1914' **24**: 168–84

Betts, Israel (Harwich shipwright) **25**: 180

Bicknacre Priory **29**: 216–20, 217
(former) St Nicholas' chapel **26**: 166, 168
surviving arch **29**: 216–20, 218–19

Biddulph (Bidolph) family, St Andrew's, Earls Colne
monuments **28**: 5, 173, 174

Bigbury (Devon), hillfort **21**: 6, 7

Biggins, Abraham, Abrahams Ferry **23**: 62, 63

Biggs, Edward, Temple Mills (16th cent.) **22**: 115

Bigod family
and the earls of Norfolk **21**: 50; **26**: 129
medieval manors of **27**: 194, 197–8

Bigods medieval manor *see* Alfriston

Billericay
Middle Bronze Age palstave **25**: 258; **27**: 306, 307
medieval town of **24**: 197
19th cent. map-makers **25**: 224
Buckenham's (Buckenham's) Field **21**: 20, 45
Roman pottery kiln **21**: 19, 45, 46
chapel consecrated (1693) **24**: 161
Chapel Street
Barnsley Cottage **21**: 128
No. 40: Roman and later pottery **23**: 111
Crays Hill, Church Lane, medieval gold finger ring **27**: 325, 326
Gas Works **21**: 45
High Street
No. 51 **23**: 100
No. 108 **24**: 197
Mill Cottages **21**: 45
Norsey Wood **21**: 19
St Andrew's Hospital (formerly Union Workhouse) **30**: 212, 227
porter's lodge **30**: 227
Secondary School
briquettage **26**: 78
late Iron Age/Roman features **21**: 19–47 (inc. illustr.)
Tye Common Road, New Lodge **21**: 128
Western Road, No. 71, medieval/post-medieval structure
and features **26**: 253
see also Burstead, Little

Billericay Hills, and medieval woodland **22**: 53

Birch
prehistoric burial enclosure **26**: 231, 233
19th cent. mapping of **25**: 224
farm cottages (for C. G. Round) **26**: 208
Maldon Road, Roman features **24**: 197
survey site
ARC site, east of airfield, Roman features **29**: 195–6
land NE of Palmer's Farm, Roman features **30**: 212

Birch, Little, Church **28**: 174

Birchanger
M11 proposed widening scheme **25**: 243–5, 244
Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28–45 (inc. illustr.)
early Iron Age **24**: 202; **25**: 28, 32
middle Iron Age **24**: 202; **25**: 28, 31, 32
late Iron Age/Roman **24**: 202; **25**: 31, 33, 34
Roman **25**: 28, 33, 34
cremation burial **24**: 202; **25**: 28, 34, 40–4

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park, Roman (*cont.*)
pottery from **25**: 34–41, 38–9, 44
misc. finds **25**: 41–4

bird bones, Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 61

Birdbrook

medieval manor **21**: 49
Church of St Augustine of Canterbury
20th cent. woodwork (Mabbitt) **22**: 132–7, 133–6
burials **24**: 189
rectangular enclosure **24**: 193

Birkenhead School, Wirral (Cheshire) **28**: 267

Bishop, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106

Bishops Hall, Lambourne *see* Lambourne

Bishop's Stortford (Herts)

shafthole adze **21**: 141

see also Birchanger

Black, E. W., 'Caesar's Second Invasion of Britain,
Cassivellaunus, and the Trinobantes' **21**: 6–10

Black Death (1348–9) **22**: 63, 65; **24**: 114; **30**: 41

and Bouchier family **26**: 146, 148

and Colchester **22**: 70

and Essex rural society (book review) **23**: 166

Stebbingford **27**: 171, 173, 177

Black Notley

Cuckoo Wood **25**: 241

Great Notley Garden Village **24**: 197; **25**: 241; **29**: 196

prehistoric features **25**: 241

landscape history **26**: 133–7 (inc. illustr.)

Panners Farm **25**: 241

as part of Nottidge estate (19th cent.) **25**: 225

St Peter and St Paul's Church, chancel roof **30**: 250

Samuel Watkinson's farm (19th cent. French wars) **27**: 228

Black Patch (Sussex), Bronze Age features **30**: 21

Blackburn (Lancs), Museum and Art Gallery **29**: 141

Blackheath, Outer London, All Saints Vicarage, work of F.
Chancellor **26**: 217

Blackmore

shafthole adze **21**: 140–2, 141

Church of St Lawrence, timber belfry **26**: 218; **29**: 98–9,
98, 285, 286

Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood, late Bronze Age hammer
28: 277–81, 279

Priory of St Laurence **25**: 160

Romano-British pottery and building debris **27**: 3

Blackwater estuary **25**: 233, 234; **26**: 228, 229, 231; **28**: 12,
188, 190, 195–6

Bronze Age settlement **28**: 182

Iron Age pottery **25**: 12

duck decoy ponds **29**: 186

fish-traps (kiddles) **24**: 193–4, 209; **25**: 233, 234; **27**: 251;
28: 196; **29**: 185, 274, 275, 276

fishing weirs **27**: 255; **28**: 193, 194, 195, 196; **29**: 185,
274–82 (inc. illustr.)

and identity of Wallfleet **26**: 168

oyster cultivation remains **28**: 196

red hills **26**: 228

late Roman pottery **26**: 76

sonar survey **30**: 198

see also Collins Creek; Goldhanger; Hullbridge Survey;
Mayland Creek; Mersea Island; Nass, The;
Osea Island; Pewet Island; St Lawrence Bay;
Sales Point

Blackwater, River **26**: 234; **28**: 12, 182, 318; **29**: 233; **30**:
236

late 19th cent. oystermen affray **26**: 294

and Maldon's prebendal estate **28**: 144

World War Two defences **28**: 200, 201

see also Chelmer-Blackwater canal

Blackwater valley

late Bronze Age hoard **30**: 260–2, 261

late Iron Age and Roman field system and enclosures **30**:
220

Archaeology and the Landscape in the Lower Blackwater valley
(S. Wallis and M. Waughman) (book review)

29: 298

Blangernun, William, and Farnham medieval manor **27**:
198

Blickling Hall (Norfolk) **25**: 103

Bloe, J. W. S. (RCHME) **30**: 45

Blois, Count of *see* Theobald

Blois, Henry of *see* Henry of Blois

Blois, Stephen of *see* Stephen, King

Blomfield, Arthur, Black Notley Church restoration **30**:
250

Blomfield, James, on charities of Orsett **26**: 196

Blount, Anne, widow of Thomas Blount, Maldon **28**:
144

Blount, Thomas, and Maldon **28**: 144

Blunt, Sir Henry, of Tittenhanger **28**: 156

Bobbingworth, medieval manor **21**: 49

Boblow *see* Helions Bumpstead

Bocking

Palaeolithic hand-axe find **26**: 222–3

Iron Age horse brooch **22**: 1–3, 2

19th cent.

and Nottidge's estate **25**: 225

straw plaiting **27**: 230

Bradford Street

former Garage site, Roman features **28**: 207

post-medieval pottery **28**: 185

Bradford Street Mill (poss. fulling mill) **30**: 233–7, 233–6

Church Lane (Polly's Hill)

Hill Malting **29**: 220–4, 220, 221, 222; **30**: 236

Resting Seat House **29**: 220

St Peter's Church parsonage, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 217
see also Bovingdon Hall; Tabor family

Bocking Hall

Bocking

late medieval barn **23**: 157–9, 158

post-medieval hedgerow survey **24**: 114, 117

Bocock family vault, Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**:
259–60, 262

Bohun family

and Pleshey **28**: 284

and Writtle **27**: 3

Bohun, Henry de, Earl of Hereford and High
Constable (d 1220) **25**: 113

Bohun, Humphrey de, Earl of Hereford and Essex (d
1322) **25**: 113, 119

Bohun, Humphrey de, Earl of Hereford and Essex (d
1373) **21**: 54; **26**: 276

Bohun, Joan de, Countess of Hereford (d 1419) **21**: 54

Bohun, John de, Earl of Hereford and Essex (d 1336)
29: 117

bone objects

Iron Age

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 42, 43

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86, 87

Roman

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 16, 17

bone objects, Roman (*cont.*)

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 49
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317

medieval

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119, 120
 Stebbingford **27**: 153, 154
 Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane **29**: 286, 291, 292–3
 Waltham Abbey
 Church Street **24**: 109, 110
 Orchard Gardens (poss. medieval) **27**: 249
 Sun Street **26**: 119, 122

post-medieval

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 173, 174
 Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 217
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 117, 118, 119
not precisely dated, Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’, spoon bowl **28**: 285, 288, 289

bone-working industry, Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane **24**: 207; **27**: 335, 336; **29**: 286, 291, 292–3

bones, animalprehistoric (*general*)

Aveley **29**: 260
 Stebbingford **27**: 167
 Pleistocene/lower Palaeolithic, Aveley **27**: 263; **28**: 205, 215; **29**: 204
 Bronze Age, Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 19, 22

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age

Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 37–8
 Horndon to Barking gas pipeline **26**: 287

late Iron Age/Roman

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **24**: 202; **25**: 28, 34, 42, 43, 44
 Boreham, Bull’s Lodge Farm **24**: 18
 Colchester, Gosbecks **29**: 206
 Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 88
 Rainham, Bridge Road **22**: 156
 Stratford Market Place **23**: 109

Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 43
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 52–61 (inc. illustr.)
 Woolwich, North, Milk Street **28**: 209

Anglo-Saxon, Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 28, 38

medieval

Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247–8
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 174, 176
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 48
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 38
 Stebbingford **27**: 166–8, 173
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 109–10

medieval/post-medieval

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 126–7, 126
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332, 335

post-medieval

Harlow
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 174, 176
 Churchgate Street, Mill Lane **28**: 210
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Stebbingford **27**: 168

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 69

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33

Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 13, 16–17

Chipping Ongar

Bansons Lane **26**: 243

Library site, Pleasance Car Park **26**: 242

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 58

Gilston, Harlow **22**: 162

Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231

Maldon

Beacon Green **23**: 18

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 139

landfill site **22**: 169

Southern Relief Road **21**: 134

Maylandsea **25**: 227

Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 285–6, 289

Rainham

Football Ground (former) **28**: 101

Tesco site **21**: 134

Saffron Walden, Friends School **25**: 262

Sales Point, Blackwater estuary **29**: 279–80

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46

Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 291–3

Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 90

Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109

Sun Street **26**: 122, 124

see also molluscs, insect remains; shells

bones, human

Bronze Age

Fairlop Quarry **30**: 221

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 12

Stansted Airport, Car Park ‘I’ **22**: 159

Iron Age

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **24**: 202; **25**: 28, 43

Stanway Hall Farm **24**: 207

late Iron Age/Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 25, 26, 43

Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 11, 13, 16

Stratford Market Place **23**: 109

Roman

Chesterford, Great, Weavers Cottage, Carmen Street **27**: 248

Colchester

Butt Road **30**: 217

Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218

St John’s Street **23**: 37

Turner Rise (Asda Store) **29**: 210

Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 29–30

Kelvedon, High Street **30**: 220

medieval

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 45, 57, 126

Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House **28**: 184–5

Ridgewell, St Lawrence’s Church **27**: 298, 299

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 120–2

not precisely dated

Abberton, Church of St Andrew **24**: 188

Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 146

Aveley, Church of St Michael **24**: 188

Birdbrook, Church of St Augustine of Canterbury **24**: 189

Burstead, Little, High View **22**: 150

Colchester, St Mary Magdalen’s Churchyard **21**: 129

Dagenham, St Peter and St Paul Church **29**: 253

bones, human, not precisely dated (*cont.*)Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106Hempstead, Church of St Andrew **26**: 226Manningtree, 47 High Street **23**: 111Saffron Walden, Friends School **25**: 259Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 258Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265Wormingford, St Andrew's Church **25**: 232**book clasp (mount), copper alloy**, Maldon CarmeliteFriary **30**: 86, 119, 120, 137**Book of Fees**, Essex inquisition (1212) **26**: 163**Boosey, William (malster of Bocking)** **29**: 220, 224**Booth, Sir George**, rebellion of (17th cent.) **25**: 174, 178**Boreham**late Bronze Age spearhead **22**: 139; **25**: 12; **30**: 19medieval manors **30**: 22–3Cuton Hall (Keuentuna) **30**: 22Walkfares (Walter Hall) (*Walcfara*) **28**: 103A12 Interchange site, medieval structures *see* SpringfieldAirfield **25**: 237; **27**: 263, 270–1; **28**: 197–8, 198; **30**: 23Control Tower **28**: 198Iron Age features **30**: 222Roman features **25**: 239, 241; **30**: 222Saxon features **30**: 210, 222medieval features **28**: 206, 216; **30**: 222*see also* Bull's Lodge Farm/Quarry (*below*)Bull's Lodge Farm, Tudor (poss.) causeway/dam **22**: 144Bull's Lodge Quarry (The Grove) **25**: 15, 16, 25late Iron Age features **24**: 1–3, 4; **25**: 19

Roman features

brick and tile **22**: 151, 152; **24**: 1, 3, 6, 9–13, 10, 12, 18, 19; **25**: 19, 21; **27**: 263structures **22**: 149; **24**: 1–21, 2–7, 19; **25**: 19, 21

Building A

principia (poss.) **22**: 151–2, 151; **24**: 5–8, 7, 18–20re-interpretation **26**: 264–9, 266medieval features **27**: 263misc. finds **24**: 13–18, 14–16pottery **24**: 1, 5, 6, 7, 8–9, 8

Buxted Chicken Factory (former)

general **24**: 197; **25**: 246late Saxon/early medieval features **28**: 103; **30**: 23medieval features **28**: 103–12 (inc. illustr.)early medieval rectilinear enclosures (tofts) **25**: 246; **28**: 103, 105, 106–8, 109–11pottery **28**: 108–9Church Road **28**: 103, 111Main Street **28**: 103, 110, 111Dukes Wood **30**: 222enclosure, poss. late Bronze Age **23**: 95, 97; **24**: 195Great Holts Farm **25**: 25; **28**: 88prehistoric ring-ditch/barrow **26**: 247late Bronze Age features **25**: 10, 247Roman period **24**: 202; **26**: 247; **27**: 33bath house **26**: 238, 247, 248cremation cemetery **23**: 100; **24**: 1, 202; **25**: 247; **26**: 247Roman villa/farmstead **23**: 99, 100; **25**: 241, 247; **26**: 247structures **26**: 238, 247, 248medieval period structure **27**: 175, 176, 177New Hall **25**: 119; **30**: 179, 180, 187, 191, 193Old Hall, manor of **28**: 103St Andrew's parish church **24**: 1, 18, 20and churchyard, Roman pottery and tiles **28**: 103, 109, 111west wall **29**: 251–3, 252*see also* Springfield (A12 Interchange)**Boreham, Hugh de (d c. 1265)** **29**: 233**Boreham, John de** **28**: 103**Boreman, George**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117**Boroughbridge, Battle of (1322)** **22**: 62**Bosworth, Battle of** **25**: 154, 156**Boteler, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** **21**: 106**Botolf (Botolph), Saint** **27**: 93**bottle glass** *see* vessel glass**Boudiccan Revolt**, Colchester **23**: 122; **27**: 38; **28**: 217, 315; **29**: 197, 198, 205, 209**Boulogne, Count Eustace of** *see* Eustace of Boulogne, Count**Boulogne, Count William of** *see* William of Boulogne, Count**boundaries**

medieval

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 206, 210–11Ongar High, Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 229Saffron Walden, Gibson Close **27**: 269civil/parish **28**: 198Leigh-on-Sea, Crow Stone **28**: 199

field boundaries

middle Bronze Age, Wakering, Great, Alexandra Road **26**: 244

late Iron Age/Roman

Ardleigh, Elm Park **28**: 216Aveley, Ship Lane **27**: 263Broomfield, Windmill Field **23**: 102Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger **21**: 131Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 29Wakering, Great, Alexandra Road **26**: 244

Roman

Braintree, Sandpit Road **24**: 29Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 8Harlow, Old House **26**: 249Springfield **29**: 203Roman and later, Springfield Lyons **23**: 108

medieval

Harlow, Izzards Allotments **28**: 210Sturmer, barrow (poss.) **29**: 293, 295, 296

post-medieval

Cressing **26**: 133, 136, 137; **28**: 151–5 (inc. illustr.)Frating, Colchester Road **25**: 242Harlow, Izzards Allotments **28**: 210Ockendon, South, South Ockendon Hospital (prob.) **27**: 265Stambridge, Great (prob.) **25**: 252Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296*not precisely dated*, Chigwell, Epping Forest Country Club **25**: 230**Bourchier family** **26**: 145–6, 152–4; **30**: 149and Maldon developments **27**: 214Bartholomew (third lord) **26**: 145Elizabeth, Lady Bourchier (d 1483) **30**: 149Elizabeth, Lady Bourchier (grand-daughter of John, second lord) **26**: 154Henry, 1st Earl of Essex (d 1483) **21**: 54; **26**: 145; **27**: 224John (d 1329) **26**: 146John, Lord Berners (d 1474) **21**: 54

Bourchier family (*cont.*)

John, second lord (d 1400), military career **26**: 145–61, 152–3

Margaret, Lady Bourchier (née Prayers), wife of Sir Robert **26**: 145, 146

Maud, Lady Bourchier (wife of John, second lord) **26**: 148, 149, 151, 152–3, 154

Sir Robert (later first lord d 1349)
chancellor (1340–1) **22**: 64; **26**: 145, 146
and Coggeshall family **22**: 64, 65

Bovingdon Hall, Bocking **26**: 143

hedgerow-dating survey **24**: 114–17, 115–16

Bow Beck, River **26**: 246**Bower, Stephen Dykes, architect, Chelmsford Cathedral** **22**: 133–4**Bowers Gifford**, anti-tank ditch **29**: 191**boxes**

Roman

bronze (pyxis), Elsenham **23**: 99, 112

copper alloy

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14

Laver, High (seal box base) **30**: 197

Boxted

cropmarks & ring-ditch **25**: 233, 235

Boxted Church 'hostage' windows **28**: 318

Boxted Cross Public House, 16th/17th cent. structural timber **22**: 144–5

Enclosure Acts **26**: 138

parish of **25**: 73

Parsonage Hill, watching brief **24**: 208

bracelets

Roman

copper alloy

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14

Colchester, Butt Road **30**: 217

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 83, 85

Henham **21**: 143

Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182

not precisely dated, gold, Hanningfield, West **25**: 12

Bracks Farm (Cambs), torc find **25**: 2**Bradcar (Norfolk)** *see* Shropham**Bradenham, Lionel de**

royal fine levied on **24**: 127

and siege of Colchester (1350) **22**: 67–75

Bradenham, Simon de (d pre-1303) **22**: 67**Bradfield**

cropmarks **28**: 195

St Lawrence's Church **22**: 173–4, 173, 174; **27**: 291; **28**: 207

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall

Holy Trinity Church architectural survey **29**: 59–114 (inc. illustr.)

Anglo-Saxon influences **29**: 94, 95, 96

belfry **29**: 59, 61, 65, 69, 83–4, 83, 86, 88, 98–9

brickwork **29**: 59, 72, 74, 76–8, 78, 84, 97, 100–5, 101, 102

church furniture **29**: 65, 66, 92–3, 94, 97, 100

dating **29**: 97–100

doorways **29**: 78–9, 79–80, 91, 93

floor tiles **29**: 65–6, 85, 99, 103, 110–13, 111

porch **29**: 59, 65, 90, 92, 93, 100

quoins **29**: 78

rood screen and loft **29**: 93–4

roofs **29**: 82–3, 85–8, 88, 89, 96–7, 99

spire **29**: 285

wall paintings **29**: 65, 89, 105–10, 106–7

walls and constructional features **29**: 66–78 (inc. illustr.), 82, 95–7, 98

windows **29**: 79–82, 81, 83, 84–7, 88–92, 89–91, 93, 99–100

Bradwell-juxta-Mare *see* Bradwell-on-Sea**Bradwell-on-Sea**

Saxon period

and St Cedd **24**: 157; **25**: 60; **27**: 93

St Peter-on-the-Wall chapel *see below*

settlement *Ythancestir* **24**: 157, 158; **29**: 280

medieval period

Domesday survey **29**: 281

and the Hanningfield family **26**: 166, 168

19th cent., tithe mapping **25**: 220

WW2 defences **25**: 64, 65, 70; **28**: 200, 203

Bradwell Brook, duck decoy pond **28**: 193

Bradwell Hall, medieval roof **27**: 325–9, 326–8

Bradwell Power Station **29**: 185

Bradwell Waterside, Blackwater estuary, fish-traps **25**: 233, 234

Othona Community site **25**: 60–71 (inc. illustr.)

prehistoric features **25**: 63, 65, 69

Roman features **25**: 63–7, 69–70

Saxon features **23**: 99, 100; **24**: 203; **25**: 70

medieval features **25**: 63, 65

20th cent. features, tank traps **25**: 64, 65, 70

Othona Roman Saxon Shore fort **23**: 99, 100; **24**: 158, 195, 203; **25**: 60, 61, 62, 69–70; **29**: 280

St Peter's ad Murum (St Peter-on-the-Wall chapel) **25**: 60, 61; **27**: 291–2; **29**: 279, 280

timber stakes (poss. former wharves) **28**: 181

see also Blackwater estuary

Bragg, G. J., Chelmsford architect **22**: 132, 134

Braham, Sir John de, of Little Bromley (14th cent.) **22**: 67, 69, 72

Brain, River **28**: 318**Brain river valley** **26**: 231**Braintree**

late Bronze Age **30**: 261

loomweights **23**: 118, 119

Iron Age, *oppidum* (poss.) **22**: 3; **24**: 22, 61

Iron Age/early Roman period **24**: 29, 61

Roman period

Grenville Road

cremation burials **24**: 66

No. 7

LIA/Roman features **29**: 196

poss. aisled structure **29**: 196

Gypsy Corner **24**: 22, 31

Mount House **24**: 22, 31

road network **21**: 120, 126, 128; **24**: 22, 31, 61, 63–6, 64–5

Stane Street **21**: 126, 128; **24**: 25, 28, 31, 63

see also George Yard (*below*)

Anglo-Saxon period, poss. sunken-featured buildings **24**: 63

medieval period **27**: 174

post-medieval period

19th cent.

landscape history **26**: 133–7 (inc. illustr.)

and Nottidge estate **25**: 225

straw plaiting **27**: 230

Surridge's map of **25**: 224

Essex Mapping Project and north district **30**: 200–1

Braintree, (cont.)

- A120 Trunk Road
 Braintree to M11 **22**: 148, 149
 by-pass **25**: 241
 Boar's Head, late Iron Age features **24**: 61, 66
 Coggeshall Road, Braintree Secondary School (now Social Services Dept.) **26**: 210
 College House, late Iron Age features **24**: 22, 61, 66
 College Road, Roman and later features **28**: 207; **30**: 222
 Embassy Cinema (replaced Palace Cinema) **30**: 204–5, 205
 Fountain, the **24**: 61, 63, 66
 George Yard
 Roman period **24**: 22–68 (inc. illustr.)
 medieval features **24**: 25, 27, 28
 post-medieval features **24**: 28
 animal bones **24**: 52–61 (inc. illustr.)
 artefacts (*general*) **24**: 44–52, 45–6, 48–9, 51
 pottery from **24**: 25, 27, 29, 31–44 (inc. illustr.)
 Bank Site **24**: 25–7, 27, 39, 41
 Braintree Methodist Church **24**: 22, 31
 Braintree Youth Club **24**: 27–8, 28, 31–66 *passim*
 Sandpit Road **24**: 25, 28–31, 30, 31–66 *passim*
see also Rayne Road (*above*)
 Great Bradford County Primary School **28**: 207
 High Street **21**: 119–20
 No. 106 (rear), extended intruded cross-passage **22**: 181–3, 182
 London Road **24**: 22, 61
 Marlborough Road, Roman *tegula* find **30**: 196
 Pierrefitte Way **24**: 22, 61, 63
 Rayne Road **21**: 128; **24**: 22, 25, 31, 43, 61, 63, 66; **28**: 207
 Rifle Hill, brick-built well **30**: 222
 St Michael's Road, Coronation Avenue **25**: 241–2
 Tofts Garage **24**: 63
Bramble Island *see* Oakley, Great
Brampton Bryan (Heref) **25**: 174
Brancaster (Norfolk), Roman Saxon Shore fort **25**: 66
Brandon, Charles, Duke of Suffolk **25**: 114
brasses, monumental *see* Terling (Church)
Bratton (Wilts), school at **29**: 148
Braughing (Herts), cremation burials **28**: 27
Braxted, Great
 Church **29**: 104
see also Tiptree Heath
Braxted, Little
 Anglo-Saxon metalwork **23**: 126–31, 127, 129, 130
 Church **29**: 97
 Ernest Geldart (architect) as Rector **24**: 168
Braxted Hall, timber-framed kitchen **26**: 188
Braybrooke, first Lord *see* Griffin Griffin, Sir John
Brentwood
general
 Essex Mapping Project **30**: 199, 202
 medieval period
 and Chafford Hundred **26**: 45, 127
 St Osyth's Priory, planting of town **22**: 81, 82; **28**: 111
 Brook Street
 The Golden Fleece Inn (South Weald) **21**: 154; **22**: 76–86 (inc. illustr.)
 medieval hospital site
 (Sideburbrok/Sedeburghbrok/Southbournebrake) **21**: 151–4, 152–3
 'The Place' (now the Moat House) **22**: 81

- Halfway House to Herongate Reservoir Pipeline, Romano-British finds **23**: 92
 High Street, Nos 60, 62 and 64, 14th cent. hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120–1
 Ingrave Road, Brentwood Grammar School **26**: 210
 London Road
 late Victorian brick 'silt trap' (prob.) **23**: 94
 St Faith's Hospital industrial school **29**: 190, 191, 196; **30**: 212, 227–8
 Mortimer Sawmills, 'Kirchner' horizontal saw **26**: 235, 236
 Ongar Road/North Road (adjacent to North Service Road) **29**: 196
 Shenfield, St Mary's Church, burial ground extension, Roman features **26**: 241–2
 Spital Lane **21**: 151, 152
 Thorndon Country Park **24**: 203–4, 203; **29**: 213
 Old Hall site **27**: 272; **28**: 317; **30**: 191, 193
 The Pigeon Mount (dovecote/gazebo?) **27**: 263, 272
 Thorndon Hall Farm site **27**: 272
 White Hart Inn **25**: 158, 242
Bressey, John Thomas (surveyor) **24**: 168, 171
Breton, Thomas, and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 69
Bretton, Joan, Colchester will (1500) **22**: 97
breweries
 Coggeshall, Bridge Street, Gardner's Brewery **28**: 206, 223–5
 Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 51–2
 Saffron Walden, High Street **30**: 229
brewhouses
 Audley End, yard **26**: 228
 Rivenhall, Woodhouse Farm **29**: 226
brickearth
 Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea **26**: 24
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 13, 19
 Wakering, Great **28**: 1, 5
bricks
 Roman
 Alresford, St Peter's Church **29**: 246, 248, 251
 Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 265, 267
 Boreham
 Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 1, 9, 11; **25**: 19
 St Andrew's Church **29**: 251, 252
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 74
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50, 52
 Brentwood
 Halfway House to Herongate Reservoir Pipeline **23**: 92
 Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109
 Brightlingsea, Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue **26**: 242
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 99, 100
 Colchester Zoo (Stanway) **28**: 222
 Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross **29**: 253
 Hallingbury, Little, Church **27**: 296
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 101, 107
 Ingatestone, Church of St Edmund and St Mary **25**: 229
 Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul **28**: 255
 Rochford, Westbarrow Hall Farm **28**: 213
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 47
 Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 36
 Stanway, Abbotstone Phase 1 **29**: 203
 Stondon Massey, Church of SS Peter and Paul **24**: 229, 231
 Tey, Great, Church of St Barnabas **30**: 252

bricks, Roman (*cont.*)

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 106, 107Sun Street **26**: 115, 116Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 191Writtle, Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227

medieval

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 149, 151Bicknacre Priory (Coggeshall-type) **29**: 218Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church (Coggeshall-type)
29: 59, 72, 74, 76–8, 78, 84, 97, 100–5, 101,
102Coggeshall Abbey, Saint Nicholas Chapel **27**: 292–5,
292–4; **29**: 84, 97Cressing Temple, Granary (Coggeshall-type) **25**: 99,
292Elmstead, Church of St Anne and St Lawrence
(Coggeshall-type) **28**: 249

Maldon

Carmelite Friary (Flemish-type) **30**: 44, 55, 60, 76,
77, 90–1Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel (Flemish-type) **30**: 243Pleshey, 'The Gardens', 'chimney' brick **28**: 285, 286,
289

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 78, 80Cornmill stream **23**: 143, 145Sun Street **26**: 116, 118Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall (Coggeshall-type) **30**:
248late medieval, Brentwood, The Golden Fleece, Brook Street
(Flemish bond) **22**: 81

post-medieval

*general*Bradfield, St Lawrence's Church **22**: 173, 174Dovercourt, Church of All Saints **23**: 93Harwich **21**: 89Kirby-le-Soken, Norton's Farm Barn **25**: 231–2Leigh-on-Sea, St Clement's Church tomb (Flemish
bond) **27**: 296Pleshey, Moat Cottage **30**: 271Stebbingford **27**: 156Waltham Abbey, Cornmill stream **23**: 145–6Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 190–115th cent., Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul
(‘Tudor’) **28**: 255

16th/17th cent.

Benfleet, North, Church of All Saints **27**: 296Cressing Temple, Granary (‘Garden Wall Tudors’) **25**:
96–7, 99, 102Roxwell, Newland Hall, brick nogging **25**: 169–71,
170Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123
‘Tudor’Abberton, Church of St Andrew **24**: 188Bicknacre Priory **29**: 219, 220Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall **28**: 208Clavering, Moat Farm (Coldhams Double-Moated
site) **25**: 253Copped Hall, outbuilding **24**: 231, 232, 233Cressing Temple **25**: 81‘Greate House’ **29**: 205Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 105, 112Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 213Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 278Hawkwell, St Mary's Church **29**: 258Heybridge Hall **29**: 237, 238Leyton, Leyton Green Road, Livingstone College
Tower **26**: 245

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 86High Street, King's Head **27**: 218, 221Maplestead, Great, St Giles' Church **30**: 251Ramsey, St Michael's Church **30**: 256Roxwell, Newland Hall **25**: 169Stondon Massey, Church of SS Peter and Paul **24**:
230Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 248Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 177,
181, 186‘Tudor’ (or pre-Tudor), Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35
High Street **29**: 132–3‘Tudor’-type, Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin
28: 123, 12917th cent., Saffron Walden, 53 High Street **25**: 232

17th/18th cent.

Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223Maldon High Street, King's Head **27**: 222

18th cent.

Barling windmill **23**: 162, 163–5, 163Bocking, Church Lane, Hill Malting **29**: 222, 223Colchester, Hythe Hill **27**: 267Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332, 335Walthamstow, St Mary's Church, London Stock **28**:
259, 260Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 181,
188

18th/19th cent.

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 151Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**:
230Brentwood, London Road, silt trap(?) **23**: 94Canvey Island, Dutch Cottage Museum **22**: 130Chesterford, Great, Church of All Saints **26**: 226Cressing Temple, Granary, London Stock-type **25**:
97, 102Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross churchyard, tomb
23: 93Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints,
London Stock-type **28**: 254

19th cent.

Berechurch Hall, Colchester, dovecote **25**: 285, 286,
287Harwich, Bathside Battery, London Stock-type **25**:
213, 214Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 278Maplestead, Great, St Giles' Church **30**: 251Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132–3Takeley Railway Station **28**: 307Tey, Great, Church of St Barnabas **30**: 251Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 249

19th/20th cent.

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 174

Harwich

Bathside Battery

Soft Red Type **25**: 213, 214Suffolk White Type **25**: 213, 214Maplestead, Great, St Giles' Church **30**: 251*see also* kilns, brick

bridges

medieval

and the Hanningfield legacy **26**: 166, 168Southchurch Hall **22**: 156Lock Bridge, River Lea **23**: 62, 65Pleshey Castle Bridge **30**: 225Waltham Abbey, 'Harold's Bridge' **29**: 214Wickham Bishops, timber trestle railway viaduct **28**: 186**bridle-bits**

copper alloy

Iron Age, Fingringhoe **22**: 6, 7–8Anglo-Saxon, Vange **29**: 283, 284**Brielle (Holland)** **25**: 176, 180**Briggs, Nancy**, *John Johnson 1732–1814: Georgian Architect and County Surveyor of Essex* (book review) **23**: 169–70**Brightlingsea**Roman artefacts **22**: 152Roman villa complex **26**: 242cursus (poss.) **22**: 152Kempton's farm 18th–19th cent. French wars **27**: 227–8

Moverons Farm

Mesolithic to Saxon features **28**: 205, 207'Noah's Ark' Roman pottery and misc. finds **27**: 311–19 (inc. illustr.)

Moverons Pit

ring ditches

Neolithic **26**: 238, 242; **27**: 262, 266Bronze Age **21**: 126, 128; **22**: 148, 152; **26**: 238, 242rising main, Red Hill site No. 49 **26**: 223Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue, Roman features **26**: 242**Brightlingsea Creek**, oyster-pit site **28**: 190**Brightlingsea marshes**, anti-glider ditches **28**: 195**Brighton (Sussex)**and J. H. Round **23**: 80, 89and Richard Stokes **29**: 152–3Trafalgar House **29**: 149**Brihtnoth** *see* Byrhtnoth (ealdorman of Essex)**Brihtwulf, ealdorman of Essex (d 893–96)** **27**: 95**briquetage**Ardale School **26**: 69Asheldham Camp **26**: 77–8Billericay, Secondary School **21**: 22, 42; **26**: 78Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 43Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50Brightlingsea rising main **26**: 223Burnham-on-Crouch, Maple Lodge **26**: 65, 66, 68–9, 68Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247, 248Chelmsford temple site **26**: 69Fobbing Marsh **23**: 111Goldhanger, Chigborough Farm **26**: 78Havengore Island, Foulness **21**: 131Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72Maylandsea **25**: 227New England Island, Foulness **21**: 131Orsett Cock site **26**: 78Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **26**: 78Rushley Island, Foulness **22**: 153Tollesbury Creek **26**: 246Wakering, Great, Oxenham Farm **22**: 153; **23**: 112; **29**: 213Woodham Walter **26**: 78**Britnell, R. H.**'Bailiffs and burgesses in Colchester 1400–1525' **21**: 103–9 on Langenhoe manor **22**: 67, 73**Broads Green, Great Waltham**, late Bronze Age settlement **25**: 10; **30**: 7, 11, 21**Broke, Henry de (d 1320)** **27**: 198**Bromley, George**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 115, 117**Bromley, Great**19th cent., tithe commutation **25**: 222Badley Hall, ring ditches **29**: 188Balls Green (formerly Bromley Thickets), middle Bronze Age palstave hoard **28**: 270–3, 271Stone family **26**: 290**Bromley, Little**Braham Hall (14th cent.) **22**: 67medieval manor of **21**: 4919th cent. prostitution in **27**: 232**Bronze Age** *see* Acton Park Phase; Carp's Tongue Phase; Ewart Park Phase; pottery; Taunton Phase; Wilburton Phase *and under individual locations***bronze objects** *see* copper alloy objects**bronze-working**Springfield Lyons **25**: 10Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 251–2**brooches**late Iron Age, copper alloy, Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 73–4, 73

late Iron Age/early Roman

copper alloy

Billericay, School **21**: 39Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14Chesterford, Great, Vintners **24**: 198Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 82, 83, 85

iron

Billericay, School **21**: 25, 26, 39, 44Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 82, 83, 85

Roman

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 44, 45

copper-alloy

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28, 34, 41–2Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 309Colchester, Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218Henham **27**: 307–8, 309Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27, 37–8, 37Laver, High **30**: 197Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270Thaxted **23**: 123, 125, 126Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 105, 122Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107Magdalen Laver, 'Dorset' type **30**: 198Uttlesford, north-west **29**: 183, 184

Anglo-Saxon

copper alloy

Chesterford area **29**: 270, 271–2, 273; **30**: 197Henham **26**: 270–1, 271; **29**: 184Laver, High **30**: 197Pishiobury, Harlow **25**: 263–5, 264; **26**: 271North Weald Bassett **29**: 184, 185Springfield, copper alloy supporting arm **21**: 144, 146; **29**: 184

medieval

copper alloy

Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 310Stebbingford **27**: 126, 151, 152

brooches (*cont.*)*not precisely dated*

copper alloy

Chesterford, Great, Vintners **23**: 106Laver, High **30**: 197Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109*see also* horse brooches**Brook Street, Brentwood** *see* Brentwood**Brooklands** *see* Coggeshall House/Brooklands**Brooks, Howard**‘Two rural medieval sites in Chignall St James’ **23**: 39–50and Wallis, Steven, ‘Recent Archaeological Work in Great Chesterford’ **22**: 38–45**Broomfield**Chopyns, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116Church of St Mary **26**: 218; **30**: 250–1, 250Hospital medical records store **27**: 249The Angel, crown post roof **25**: 130

Windmill Field

late Neolithic/early Bronze Age features **23**: 102; **26**: 1, 8, 9, 10–11, 22late Bronze Age enclosure **23**: 102; **25**: 10; **26**: 1–23 (*inc. illustr.*); **30**: 7, 19, 22Woodhouse Lane **30**: 212*see also* burials (Saxon)**Broomfield Plantation, Alresford** *see* Alresford**Broomhills Chase** *see* Burstead, Little**‘Broomway, The’** *see* Maplin Sands**Brouncker, Lord**, and Capt. Silas Taylor **25**: 174, 175, 178, 181**Brown, A. F. J.**, *Meagre Harvest, The Essex Farm Workers’ Struggle Against Poverty* (book review) **22**: 188–9**Brown, Edmund**, tenant of Tottenham Mills **23**: 59**Brown, James (builder) of Braintree** **26**: 218**Brown, Launcelot ‘Capability’**, and Audley End **27**: 273**Brown, N. R.**and Lavender, N. J. *et al.*, ‘Later Bronze Age sites at Great Baddow and settlement in the Chelmer valley, Essex, 1500 to 500 BC’ **25**: 3–13and Wymer, J. J., *Excavations at North Shoebury: settlement and economy in south-east Essex 1500 BC to AD 1500* (book review) **27**: 338–9*et al.*, ‘Excavation at 1–5 Sun Street, Waltham Abbey’ **26**: 105–25**Browne, John**, as storekeeper, Harwich docks (later mayor?) **25**: 175, 182, 184n**Browne, Sir Antony (d 1567)**, founder of Brentwood School **22**: 81**Browneswold, John**, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130, 131, 132**Bruce (Brus) family**, in Essex **26**: 170–1; **27**: 3**Bruyn family of South Ockendon** **24**: 160**Brydham, Thomas (last known rector of East Lee)** **21**: 54**bucket fittings**, iron/bronze, late Iron Age, Stanway **21**: 135**Buckingham, Saxon burh** **27**: 96, 97**Buckingham, Dukes of** *see* Grenville; Villiers**Buckingham, Marchioness of**, 18th cent. Gosfield **27**: 230**Buckingham, Marquess of** *see* Grenville, George junior**Buckingham, Thomas, Earl of (Duke of Gloucester 1385)**1380 expedition to France **26**: 150–1and Pleshey Castle **30**: 266**Buckingham family** **25**: 191**Buckland, Dover (Kent)**, Anglo-Saxon cemetery **25**: 264**buckles/belt fittings**

copper alloy

Anglo-Saxon

Chesterford area **29**: 270, 272Easter, High **27**: 320, 321

medieval

Chesterford, Great **27**: 310Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270Stebbingford **27**: 126, 151, 152Vange **29**: 283, 284medieval/post-medieval, Harwich **21**: 87, 88*not precisely dated*, Chelmsford Cathedral **27**: 264

iron

medieval, Harwich, George Street **21**: 87post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 117, 118**building materials**Roman, *in* Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220, 222*see also* architectural stonework; bricks; chalk (‘clunch’);

daub; ferricrete; flint (as building material);

mortars and cements; *opus sectile*; *opus**signinum*; plaster; stake-and-wattle; stone,

building; tiles; timber, structural; wattle and

daub

Buildings Farm *see* Dunmow, Great**Bukwell, Jeffrey**, St Andrew’s, Earls Colne monument **28**: 172**Bullen, George**, British Museum **23**: 80**Bull’s Lodge Farm/Quarry** *see under* Boreham**Bulmer**19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 140**Bulphan**early planned landscape **22**: 54Roman-British finds **23**: 9219th cent. tithe commutation **25**: 220**Bultell, Sir John (vicar of Stebbing 1450–99)** **28**: 131**Bures**anti-tank defence **29**: 192Ferriers Farm, cropmark with late Bronze Age pottery **23**: 91**Bures (Suffolk)** **28**: 172**Bures Hamlet**, Colchester Road, flintwork, lateGlacial-early Holocene **25**: 253**Burgh, Raymond de** *see* De Burgh, Raymond**Burgh (Suffolk)** **25**: 44**Burghersh, Henry de (Bartholomew’s brother & Bishop of Lincoln)** **22**: 63–4, 65**Burghersh, Sir Bartholomew** **22**: 63, 64**Burgoyne, Lt Gen. J. F.**, on Harwich defences **25**: 198–9**Burgred, King of Mercia** **27**: 92**burhs** **27**: 96–7Buckingham **27**: 96, 97*Wigingamere* **27**: 96, 97, 340*see also* Maldon; Witham**burial vaults** *see* tombs/tombstones**burials**prehistoric (*general*), Birch **26**: 231, 233

Beaker

Ardleigh, Elm Park **28**: 216Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 238, 245Springfield, White Hart public house **30**: 6

burials (*cont.*)

Bronze Age

Springfield/Boreham **30**: 6Tey, Great (poss.) **22**: 8late Iron Age, Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223

late Iron Age/Roman

Stanway **28**: 205, 221poss. 'warrior' burial **24**: 205–7, 206; **26**: 231, 233

Roman

Billericay, High Street (near) **24**: 197Chesterford, Great **28**: 281Colchester **28**: 281, 282; **30**: 210, 213, 217Elsenham **23**: 99, 112Heybridge, Langford Road, 'box burials' **28**: 27Kelvedon, High Street **30**: 220Welwyn (Herts) **28**: 282

Saxon

Chesterford, Great **22**: 38; **30**: 197Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270Waltham, Great/Little (southern boundary at Broomfield), 'princely' burial **27**: 91Waltham Holy Cross, Vicarage Garden **26**: 252medieval, Halstead, St Andrew's Parish Church, Bouchier tomb **26**: 152–3, 154

post-medieval

Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross **23**: 93Rayne, poss. ritual deposit **28**: 185Woodham Walter **30**: 191*not precisely dated*Birdbrook, Church of St Augustine of Canterbury **24**: 189Chelmsford, St Mary's Cathedral graveyard **27**: 264Manningtree, 47 High Street **23**: 111Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **25**: 277Skeleton Green (Herts) **28**: 27Stratford Market Place **23**: 109Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall (poss.) **30**: 249Wormingford, St Andrew's Church **25**: 232

see also barrows; cemeteries; cremation burials; enclosures (long mortuary enclosures); funerary rites/practices; inhumations; tombs/tombstones

Burmester, G. (rector of Little Oakley) **22**: 10**Burnham-on-Crouch**Hill Farm, Roman pottery **26**: 66and identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169, 170Maple Lodge, Belgic pottery and briquetage **26**: 65–9 (inc. illustr.), 71minefield control tower **25**: 256**burnt stone mounds** **25**: 17**Burstead, Little** **21**: 52Broomhills Chase, Neolithic flint axe **22**: 138Church of St Mary, medieval and later features **23**: 94High View, misc. burials and Roman pottery and artefacts **22**: 150**Burton, Robert**, land surveyor of Dunmow **25**: 224**Bury St Edmunds (Suffolk)**Abbey **22**: 101and St Edmund **24**: 157evidence from wills **22**: 87Westgarth Gardens **29**: 273**butchery**, post-medieval Saffron Walden **29**: 133, 134**Butler, Rev. William**, vicar of Dagenham (1719–36) **26**: 200**Buttsbury**, medieval manor **30**: 149**Bygrave, Thomas**, London surveyor, and tithe commutation **25**: 220, 223, 224**Byrhtnoth (Brihtnoth)**, ealdorman of Essex (d 991) **24**: 158; **25**: 76; **26**: 288, 289**Cade, Jack**, Rebellion (1450) (book review) **23**: 167**Caen stone**Bicknacre Priory **29**: 218Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 65, 88, 90, 91, 97, 99Lambourne Church **28**: 250Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 75, 89**Caerleon (S Wales)**, legionary fortress baths **23**: 33, 121**Caesar, Gaius Julius**and British chariotry **21**: 142–3Commentaries **21**: 9–10and Gaul **21**: 6–10second invasion of Britain **21**: 6–10**Caesaromagus** *see* Chelmsford**Calais (France)** **26**: 151, 152Edward III's campaign in **22**: 63, 65siege (1346–47) **26**: 146**Calvin, John** **30**: 278**Cambridge**Emmanuel College **29**: 140St Catherine's College **27**: 300St John's College **27**: 300**Cambridge Camden Society (later Ecclesiological Society)** **28**: 165**Camden, William**and Bradwell-on-Sea **25**: 60*Britannia* **24**: 158, 161, 163; **25**: 182; **26**: 192, 194**comes, lead**Harlow, Old **22**: 105, 112Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 93**Cammas Hall** *see* Roding, White**Camoke, John**, Colchester will (1514) **22**: 92**Camulodunum** **25**: 72; **28**: 315, 316and early historians **24**: 157, 158, 160dyke system **21**: 142, 143**Can, River** **23**: 45at Chelmsford **23**: 103**candleholders, pricket**, iron, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 76, 105**candlesticks**ceramic, Roman, Asheldham Camp **22**: 14copper alloy, medieval/post-medieval, Harwich **21**: 88**Canewdon**19th cent. tithe maps **25**: 222Gardners Farm, 16th to 17th cent. building **23**: 112St Nicholas' Church **26**: 166, 167, 168Upper Raypits Farm **21**: 128**Canfield**, and the de Vere family **26**: 129**Canfield, Great**Canfield Lodge **30**: 190Wiseman family **27**: 108**Canfield, Little**, double ditched enclosure **23**: 95, 97**Canterbury (Kent)**Caesar's second invasion **21**: 6Cathedral, SE spirelet **24**: 147Christ Church, monks of **23**: 159**Canvey Island** **29**: 115Castle Point, Pantile Farm **28**: 216–17Dutch Church **22**: 122, 123, 128

Canvey Island (*cont.*)

Dutch Cottage Museum **22**: 122, 123–4, 124, 128–30, 131
Dutch Village **26**: 255

Landscape Survey, farmsteads **29**: 212

Leigh Beck Marshes, red hill site **25**: 247–8; **26**: 76, 77

Northwick Road, The Retail Park, Occidental Oil Refinery
29: 190, 207–8

Russell Head, red hill site **26**: 255

post-medieval sheep-farming **26**: 77

anti-aircraft command post **30**: 207

WW2 GHQ Line **27**: 274

Capell family, of Stebbing **30**: 146, 149, 150, 151, 152

Capra (Chevre), Michael, and Thoby priory,
Mountnessing **24**: 157

Carausius, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)

Carmelite Friary, Maldon **22**: 149; **23**: 106–7, 107; **27**:
223; **28**: 212; **30**: 44–143 (inc. illustr.), 191

Friary buildings **30**: 130–5, 131

gatehouse (poss.) **30**: 130

historical background **30**: 44–5, 135–9

Site MD9 (outbuilding poss. stable) **22**: 155–6; **30**: 44, 45,
46, 47, 66–88 (inc. illustr.), 127–40 (inc.
illustr.)

building extension **22**: 155; **30**: 74–7

later use **30**: 77–81

post-medieval demolition and clearance **30**: 81–3, 137,
138

Site MD10 (cloister and north and east ranges) **30**: 45, 46,
47, 49–66 (inc. illustr.), 127–40 (inc. illustr.)

burials **23**: 106; **30**: 44, 49, 53, 54, 56–7, 57, 60, 133, 135
post-medieval

cold frame (19th cent.) **30**: 65–6

demolition and clearance **30**: 61–5

drains **30**: 64–5

post-medieval

Dissolution **30**: 44–5, 63–4, 81, 83, 130, 134, 136, 137–9

Friary East **30**: 44, 45, 66, 88, 138

Friary West **30**: 44, 45, 66, 88, 138

garden deposits **30**: 44, 45, 64, 65, 66, 84, 86, 88, 117, 139

Vincent Harris' Tudor mansion **30**: 44, 63, 64, 65, 66,
83, 84, 86, 88, 136, 138

building materials **30**: 88–93

misc. finds **30**: 116–26

osteological/environmental evidence **30**: 126–7

water supply and drainage **30**: 139, 140

see also pottery (medieval & post-medieval) *and* Carmelite
Order *below*

Carmelite Order

Coventry (Warwicks) **30**: 133

Denbigh (north Wales) **30**: 133

Hulne (Northumb) **30**: 132, 133, 134, 135

Ipswich (Suffolk) **30**: 133

Linlithgow (Loth) **30**: 131, 133, 135

London **30**: 134

Luffness (E Loth) **30**: 134

Carneddau Hengwym (Gwynedd), Iron Age bridle-bit **22**:
7–8

carpentry *see* woodworking and carpentry

Carp's Tongue Phase metalwork **22**: 5, 6; **29**: 9, 12, 15

Carr, James, miller, Waltham Abbey **24**: 73

Cars (France), Roman rural sanctuary site **26**: 265, 266

Carshalton (Surrey), Queen Mary's Hospital, late Bronze
Age site **25**: 9, 10

Carter, Alexander (W. Donyland tenant farmer) **27**:
239, 244

Carter, G. A.

Excavations at the Orsett 'Cock' Enclosure (book review) **30**:
274–5

and Shimmin, D., 'Excavations at Angel Yard, High Street,
Colchester, 1986 and 1989' **27**: 35–83

Carter, John, Colchester tailor 19th cent. **27**: 226

cartlidges

Barrett Ringstead (Norfolk), Downs Farm (with granary)
29: 242

Terling Hall Farm (with granary) **29**: 242–5, 242, 243

Carwardine, Henry Holgate, and Earls Colne **28**: 175

Cassiobridge Farm (Herts), Bronze Age hoard **22**: 7

Cassivellaunus, kingdom of

and Caesar's second invasion **21**: 6–9

and chariotry **21**: 142, 143

Castle Hedingham

Crouch Green (near)

Roman pottery and tile **23**: 92

Roman(?) three-nozzled lamp **23**: 92, 93; **25**: 228

and de Vere family **21**: 48; **26**: 129

Falcon Inn (former) **30**: 247

Maiden Ley Farm, Roman features **24**: 195, 205; **25**: 248;
27: 22–34 (inc. illustr.)

medieval manor and vineyard **21**: 48

St James Street, High House **28**: 232–4, 233

Sheepcote Road, Trinity Cottage, ?outer defences **28**: 184

Sudbury Road, Maplecroft, medieval pottery **22**: 174–6,
175

see also Hedingham Castle; Sible Hedingham

castor boxes, ceramic, Roman, Brightlingsea, Moverons
Farm **27**: 312, 313, 317

cat remains (jungle), Aveley **29**: 204

cattle bones

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Horndon/Barking gas
pipeline **26**: 287

Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 53–7, 55, 58, 59

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 69

Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285–6

Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 292

Cattlin, Fred, land surveyor **25**: 224

Catuvellauni **21**: 9; **22**: 3

Caus, de, engineering brothers **30**: 193

causewayed enclosures

Neolithic

Sawbridgeworth (Herts) **29**: 199

Springfield Lyons **22**: 148, 157; **23**: 108; **25**: 226; **27**:
305; **30**: 1, 6, 7

see also Orsett Causewayed Enclosure

causeways

Asheldham Camp **22**: 14

(or dam), Tudor, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **22**: 144

Ceadda, Saint *see* Chad, Saint

Cedd, Saint (Cedda)

bishop of the East Saxons **26**: 201

and Saxon chapel at Bradwell-on-Sea (*Ythancestir*) **24**:
157; **25**: 60; **27**: 93; **29**: 280

cemeteries

Bronze Age

Ardleigh **29**: 187

Brightlingsea

Moverons Farm **28**: 207

Moverons Pit, ring ditches **21**: 126, 128; **22**: 152

late Iron Age/early Roman, Verulamium, King Harry Lane
21: 14, 17; **22**: 41; **26**: 270

cemeteries (*cont.*)

- late Iron Age/Roman, Asheldham Camp (putative) **22**: 24, 26
 Roman
 Colchester
 Abbey Fields **28**: 282
 Butt Road **28**: 316; **30**: 210, 217
 Kirkee McMunn barracks (poss.) **29**: 266
 Lexden Road **29**: 198
 Anglo-Saxon
 Braxted, Little (poss.) **23**: 126, 131
 Buckland, Dover (Kent) **25**: 264
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 38; **29**: 273
 Horton Kirby (Kent) **25**: 264
 Mucking **23**: 131
 Prittlewell **23**: 131
 Saffron Walden, Abbey Lane/Gibson Close **29**: 133
 Shoebury, North **22**: 164–5; **27**: 339
 Springfield Lyons **21**: 146; **25**: 264; **29**: 273; **30**: 23
 Wicken Bonhunt **25**: 239, 245
 Witham, Maltings Lane **28**: 214
 medieval/post-medieval
 Colchester, St Mary Magdalen's Churchyard **21**: 129
 Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House (former St Mary's Churchyard) **28**: 184–5
 post-medieval
 Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross **23**: 93
 Rayleigh, Holy Trinity Church **26**: 254
not precisely dated
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 146, 149
 Colchester, St Helen's Lane, former Quaker burial ground **30**: 224
 Manningtree, High Street (north of) **24**: 236–8, 237
 St Osyth, Clay Lane **28**: 222
see also barrows; cremation burials; inhumations
Ceolwulf II, King **27**: 92, 93, 94, 96
cereal crops
 and agricultural improvements from 18th cent. **26**: 136–8
 and grain prices, and French wars **27**: 227, 234
 Boreham, Great Holts **27**: 176
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159, 175
 Cressing Temple, for malting **25**: 99, 100, 102, 104
 Foulness and Napoleonic wars **28**: 225
 Stansted, Roundwood site evidence **27**: 176
 Stebbingford medieval farmstead **27**: 173
see also corn driers; crop growing
cereal remains *see* plant remains
cereal storage, poss., late Bronze Age, Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 6
cess-pits
 medieval
 Braintree, Bank Site **24**: 25
 Harwich, Church Street **21**: 67
 Maldon, High Street (Post Office), ?well **23**: 147–52, 147–8, 150–2
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 128, 134
 Stebbingford **27**: 116, 118, 123, 166
 Waltham Abbey
 Church Street **24**: 81
 Sun Street **27**: 324, 325
 medieval/post-medieval, Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 331, 336
 post-medieval
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close **28**: 300–2, 303–4
 Maldon High Street, King's Head (poss.) **27**: 222
 Waltham Abbey
 Church Street **24**: 80
 ? well **24**: 84
not precisely dated
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 28
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 107, 124
see also latrines
Chad, Saint (alias Ceadda), bishop **26**: 201
Chadwell Heath **26**: 199, 200–1
 Parochial Charity **26**: 200
 St Chad's Church **26**: 199, 201
 Whalebone House **26**: 200
Chadwell St Mary
 Neolithic remains **30**: 258–60, 259, 260
 County Primary School
 Palaeolithic features **29**: 48
 Roman features, poss. villa site **29**: 48
 Saxon sunken-featured building **28**: 206, 207–8; **29**: 48–58 (inc. illustr.)
 as placename **26**: 201
 Rose Cottage (north of), poss. long mortuary enclosure **27**: 305, 306
 Sabina Road (east of), misc. prehistoric features **29**: 196–7
Chafford, medieval (and later) hundred of **26**: 45, 127, 195, 199; **29**: 118, 119
chalk ('clunch') structures
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 89
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 87–9, 93, 95
 Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 258
chalk extraction (poss.), Saffron Walden, Church Street **29**: 202
chalk objects *see* spindle whorls
Challoner, Nicholas, 'common preacher' of Colchester **22**: 97
Chalvedon, Great (hall) *see* Pitsea
Chancellor, Frederic (architect, d 1918) **24**: 168, 169, 172; **25**: 279; **28**: 174; **29**: 259; **30**: 250, 254, 255, 256
Ancient Sepulchral Monuments of Essex **26**: 205, 207
 life and work **26**: 205–21 (inc. illustr.)
Chancellor, Wykeham (son of Frederic) **26**: 205, 206, 207, 208, 210, 217, 219
Channelsea, River, at Stratford **22**: 115; **23**: 109; **24**: 202
chapes
 dagger(?), medieval, Vange **29**: 283, 284
 sword, copper alloy/iron, medieval, Maldon, High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150
Chapman, John, Audley End gamekeeper **23**: 73; **24**: 165–6
Chapman, John, Great Yeldham wheelwright **26**: 174
Chapman and André's map (1777)
 Bardfield, Great **23**: 95
 Bocking, fulling mill **30**: 236
 Chipping Ongar **30**: 176
 Colchester, Old Heath **27**: 238, 239
 Cressing **26**: 133, 136, 138
 Domesday woodland **24**: 241
 Felsted **26**: 142
 Hatfield Broad Oak **27**: 253
 Langenhoe **24**: 199
 Littlebury Hall **26**: 284
 Little Park **25**: 120
 Maldon, Harris' mansion (Carmelite Friary site) **30**: 84, 136, 138
 Manwood Green/'Manners Green' **27**: 193
 Sokens, The **27**: 203

Chapman and André's map (*cont.*)

- Stebbingford 27: 108
- Terling 25: 237
- Tiptree Heath 26: 138, 139, 140
- and tithe maps 25: 222, 224, 225
- Wakering, Great 28: 10
- West Lee and Lee Chapel 21: 51
- Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall 30: 248
- Woodham Walter 30: 182, 186, 187, 190, 192, 193

Chapman and Webb, land surveyors 25: 221**Chappel**

- Old Stores, timber-framed kitchen 26: 188, 189
- Swan public house, 16th cent. kitchen 28: 116

Chappel Viaduct, defensive fortifications 29: 191**charcoal**

- Iron Age
 - Asheldham Camp 22: 14, 20, 24, 34–5, 34
 - Fox Hall, Southend 26: 25, 28
- Anglo-Saxon, Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School 28: 208; 29: 56
- not precisely dated*
 - Billericay, School 21: 44
 - Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 8, 9, 11

Charles I, King *see* coins (post-medieval)**Charles II, King**

- and Harwich 25: 176–7, 182; 26: 194–5
- Restoration period 25: 174–5
- see also* coins (post-medieval)

Charles V, King of France 26: 148**Charlesworth, Prof. M. P.** 28: 267**Chartres (France)**, building units of measurement 25: 111**Chelmer, River** 27: 102; 28: 12, 90, 182, 213, 214; 29: 233

- at Chelmsford 23: 103
- WW2 pill-boxes on 26: 256

Chelmer valley 26: 231

- prehistoric (*general*) 29: 203
- Bronze Age features 25: 237; 28: 182; 30: 1, 6, 19, 20, 22
- late Bronze Age settlement 25: 3, 9–12, 11; 26: 1, 22; 30: 6–7
- medieval and Tudor parks *see* Leighs, Little (Hall); Litley Park; Pleshey; Pond Park

Chelmer Village East, prehistoric to Roman features 28: 213–14**Chelmer-Blackwater canal** 26: 292**Chelmsford***general*

- National Mapping Project 25: 235, 237
- The Sleepers and the Shadows. Chelmsford: a town, its people and its past* (H. Grieve) (book review) 26: 291–3

by period

Roman

- Caesaromagus* 21: 8; 24: 18; 26: 100; 30: 213, 276
- temple and other sites (book review) 24: 239
- ?defensive ditch line 28: 208
- bath complex 26: 205
- temple site 24: 239; 26: 69
- textile-working 26: 77
- see also* *mansio* (Grove Road) *below*

medieval

- court buildings 22: 82
- Dominican friary 22: 73; 30: 77, 149, 151
- early settlement plots 27: 223
- hundred of 26: 127, 164; 29: 119

planned settlement 28: 111

sgraffito ware 23: 51, 53

17th to 19th cent. religious dissent (book review) 26: 292

18th/19th cent.

- architects as civic dignitaries 24: 168
- and the French Wars 26: 292; 28: 315
- House of Correction 27: 233
- Shire Hall 26: 291, 293
- and work of John Johnson (architect) (book review) 23: 170

19th/20th cent.

- Chelmer-Blackwater canal 26: 292
- Corn Exchange 26: 205, 213
- and statue of Chief Justice Tindal 26: 213
- Union Workhouse (now St John's Hospital) 26: 212
- see also* Chancellor, Frederic

20th cent.

- GHQ Line 27: 274
- WW2 sites 25: 237; 30: 208

see also individual locations below

Baddow Road, medieval timber structures (poss. cross-winged hall-house) 22: 152; 23: 103

Broomfield House, Quaker Lodge and Meeting House 26: 207, 208

Byron Road, Mesolithic flint axe/adze 27: 305

Cathedral (former Parish Church of St Mary) 26: 292; 27: 264; 30: 223

Central Park, wartime artillery site 30: 208

Church Street, Chelmsford National Schools for Boys (former) 26: 210, 211

County Place, rear of Health Centre 30: 212–13

Duke Street, 66–68 (Essex Provident Society) 26: 213, 214

Grove Road

Nos 17–18, Roman *mansio* 29: 197

No. 21, Roman *mansio* 24: 197

High School for Girls 26: 210

High Street

Nos 44–45 23: 103

Shire Hall 26: 291

King's Head Meadow

Roman features & poss. waterfront 22: 149, 152

misc. medieval features 23: 102–3

Laurel Grove, poss. Roman cremations 26: 242

Library, Museum and Art School (now Anglia Polytechnic University) 26: 210

Moulsham, St John's Church 29: 258–9

Moulsham Hall 30: 191

medieval, Tudor and Georgian features 28: 206, 208

Mildmay family 26: 291, 292, 293; 28: 317; 29: 216

Moulsham Lodge, misc. medieval and post-medieval features 29: 197

Moulsham Street 21: 8, 101; 26: 293; 30: 213

medieval and later structures 21: 128

St John's National Schools 26: 210

15th/16th cent. ovens 24: 80

Wig and Mirkin, Roman to post-medieval features 30: 223

New London Road

Bellefield (F. Chancellor's house) 26: 205, 212

Carew Terrace 26: 292

Farleigh (formerly Spergula) 26: 215

Independent Chapel 26: 292

Infirmery and Dispensary (now Chelmsford and Essex Hospital) 26: 212

Chelmsford (*cont.*)

New Street

Corry's Garage **21**: 129Saxon pottery finds and medieval structures **21**: 126, 127, 128, 129Oaklands Museum **24**: 122Parkway (Nos 2–6), ?defensive ditches of Roman town **28**: 208Princes Road *see* Moulsham Hall *above*Rectory Lane **26**: 208United Land Co. Ltd. **25**: 199Victoria Road, Drill Hall (former TA Centre) **26**: 206, 207
see also Chancellor, Frederic (architect)**Chelmsford Chronicle** **25**: 220, 224; **26**: 292, 293; **29**: 145–6**Chelmsford and Essex Museum**, finds 1988–92 **24**: 219–24, 221, 223**Chesterford area**, early Saxon metalwork **29**: 269–74 (Inc. illustr.)**Chesterford, Great***general*cropmarks **27**: 255Enclosure Acts **25**: 219; **26**: 138

Iron Age/Roman features

Ickleton Road **21**: 11–18 (inc. illustr.)cremation cemetery **21**: 11, 13, 16–17pottery **21**: 11, 13–16, 14–15, 17Roman features **22**: 38, 39; **25**: 231; **27**: 248geophysical survey **28**: 226described by Camden **24**: 158fort **22**: 38, 39, 44; **30**: 210, 214Roman and medieval metalwork finds **27**: 308–10, 309–10Romano-Celtic Temple **21**: 125textile-working evidence **26**: 77wall **21**: 131–2; **22**: 42, 44; **28**: 219Saxon features, cemetery **22**: 38; **29**: 273; **30**: 197medieval features, metalwork finds **27**: 308–10, 309–10WW2 GHQ Line **27**: 274WW2 spigot mortar bases **26**: 256Bramble Shot, pre-Roman Iron Age **21**: 11Carmel Street Close, poss. Roman features **26**: 253–4

Carmen Street

Flint Cottage **22**: 42, 43The Old Bakery **25**: 231Weavers Cottage, Roman skeleton **27**: 248

Church of All Saints

tower and walls **24**: 189well **26**: 226Church Street, Chesterford Hall **28**: 219churchyard, Romano-British artefacts **28**: 219Crown Inn, Roman ceramic vessel **28**: 281Ickleton Road *see above* (Iron Age/Roman features)London Road **24**: 198Swayne, Adeney and Briggs site **22**: 44M11 widening scheme **25**: 243–5

Newmarket Road

Roman walled defences **21**: 131–2; **22**: 44; **28**: 219Vintners site, prehistoric to post-medieval features **28**: 219

Rose Lane

Park Cottages

Roman pottery **22**: 41, 44; **23**: 105structure **23**: 105School Street, Marigold Cottage (extended intruded cross-passage) **22**: 180, 181South Street **22**: 38–42, 40Roman features **21**: 132; **22**: 38, 41Saxo-Norman and medieval features **22**: 38, 41–2, 41
village hall site **29**: 213; **30**: 214

Vintners

late Iron Age and Roman features **23**: 105–6; **24**: 198Roman road, line of **24**: 198**Chesterford, Little**Church of St Mary the Virgin **26**: 226–7well **26**: 227Enclosure Acts **25**: 219; **26**: 138**chests (poss.), iron/bronze**, Stanway Hall Farm **23**: 108**Chevele, Thomas**, clerk of Lynn (15th cent.) **24**: 129**Chevre, Michael** *see* Capra**Chibborne family**, of Messing **24**: 152–3**Chichester (Sussex)**, dyke system **21**: 142**Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger** **28**: 195and Lower Blackwater valley (book review) **29**: 298Neolithic features **21**: 126, 131late Iron Age and Roman features **21**: 131; **26**: 77, 78**Chignall St James** **28**: 110; **30**: 275

Chignall Hall

Roman villa **23**: 39, 49book review **30**: 275–6*see also* Roxwell quarry**Chignall Smealey**Beaumont Moates **27**: 251, 252Church font **29**: 66**Chigwell**?Roman torc **27**: 308, 309Epping Forest Country Club **25**: 230London, Little *see* Abridgemanor of Barringtons **26**: 126WW2 anti-aircraft battery **30**: 202**chimney stacks/chimneys**late medieval, Brentwood, The Golden Fleece Inn, Brook Street **22**: 81Tudor, Heybridge Hall **29**: 23717th cent., Belchamp St Paul, Turners **28**: 231, 23218th cent., Rayleigh, 'Dutch' cottage **22**: 125, 12719th/20th cent., work of F. Chancellor **26**: 215*not precisely dated*, Stebbingford (poss.) **27**: 154**Chingford**medieval settlement **29**: 116Ainslie Wood Sports Field, medieval/post-medieval field system **27**: 264Drysdale Avenue, post-medieval pottery **23**: 100Heathcote Lodge (London Borough of Waltham Forest) **26**: 247Hospital, late Saxon/medieval occupation **25**: 242Lea Valley Road, 3A (Site A), misc. features LIA to medieval **29**: 197Lower Street (now Sewardstone Road), early 18th cent. settlement **23**: 100Queen Elizabeth's Hunting Lodge **22**: 81–2; **26**: 247; **29**: 220St Pauls (Chingford Hall), manorial enclosure **21**: 126, 127, 129**Chippenham (Wilts)**, and Viking wars **27**: 93, 94**Chipping Hill, Witham**Infants School, medieval pottery **29**: 195, 204landscape history **26**: 138late Bronze Age hillfort **22**: 25; **23**: 22; **26**: 61; **29**: 204Saxon settlement **22**: 26; **28**: 317, 318Nos 26–28 **27**: 283–5, 286, 287

Chipping Ongar

- medieval motte-and-bailey castle **30**: 154, 155
 12th cent. town enclosure ditches **28**: 139, 140
 18th/19th cent.
 Ongar Academy and Richard Stokes **29**: 145–54
 trades in **29**: 145
 Vestry, and Poor Law administration **29**: 151–2
 Basons Lane, former school site, medieval town settlement **26**: 242–3
 Castle House **25**: 176
 Children's Cottage Home **30**: 204
 Church **29**: 105
 spire **29**: 286, 287
 High Street **30**: 154, 155, 162, 164, 175, 176
 Cock Tavern (Cock Inn) **30**: 161, 176
 19th cent. (poss.) well shaft **22**: 143
 Pleasance Car Park **26**: 242; **27**: 266–7; **30**: 154–77, 155
 Saxon features **27**: 267; **30**: 155–7, 164
 medieval features **27**: 267; **30**: 154, 156, 157–61, 158–61, 175
 post-medieval features **27**: 267; **30**: 154, 159, 160–1, 162–4, 163–5, 176
 pottery from **26**: 242; **27**: 267; **30**: 155, 157, 159, 161–2, 164–73, 173, 175
 small finds **27**: 267; **30**: 173–4, 173
 Sewage Scheme construction, Phase 2A watching brief **24**: 189
see also Ongar
- chisels/leatherworking knives**, middle Bronze Age,
 Sheering **23**: 115–16, 116
- Cholsey (Berks)**, Great Barn **27**: 187
- Chrishall**
 medieval growth **29**: 116
 Chiswick Hall, moated site **30**: 213
 Enclosure Acts **25**: 219; **26**: 138
 Northern Link Main, late Iron Age/Roman settlement **30**: 217
 placename evidence **28**: 311
- Christchurch (Hants)**, and Saxon kings **27**: 96
- Christian, Ewan**, and F. Chancellor **26**: 217
- Christie, the late P. and Crossan, Carl**, 'A detached kitchen at Great Yeldham: excavation and building study at Old Post Office Cottages, 1988–89' **26**: 174–91
- Christmas, John** **21**: 110, 113, 114
- Christmas, Thomas**, Colchester will (1520) **21**: 112, 113, 114, 115; **22**: 97
- Christmas, Thomas (d 1500)**, bailiff and MP for Colchester **21**: 106
- Christmas family, in 16th cent. Colchester** **21**: 110
- Christy, Miller (historian)** **24**: 157
- Church of England**
 and tithes **25**: 219
 William Palin's defence of **26**: 198
- Church, John**, Maldon freeman **30**: 244–5
- Church, Joseph**, and Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61
- Church, Mrs Mary**, Earls Colne **28**: 175
- churches/chapels**
 apse/apse-and-ambulatory styles **21**: 137; **24**: 229, 230–1
 bellframes survey **27**: 289–91, 290; **30**: 232
 church furniture
 fonts **29**: 97
 see also Benfleet, North; Birdbrook; Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall; Earls Colne; Stondon Massey
 Church miscellany **27**: 289–303; **28**: 249–66; **29**: 246–59; **30**: 250–7

- church plate, and Essex history **24**: 150–6
Essex Churches and Chapels: a Select Guide (Fitch) (book review) **28**: 318
 Incorporated Church Building Society (ICBS) **28**: 165, 170, 176, 178
 lost, ruined and redundant **30**: 205–6
 monumental brasses, Terling Church **27**: 302–3
 monuments and seating arrangements *see* Earls Colne (St Andrew's Church)
 spires **24**: 136–49 (inc. illustr.)
 changing joints in **29**: 284–6, 285, 287
see also belfries; Chancellor, Frederic; porches; religious nonconformity; towers, church; wall paintings
and individual churches under placenames

Cistercian Order

- Coggeshall Abbey **23**: 159; **29**: 76, 100–4; **30**: 135
 Stratford Langthorne Abbey **26**: 252; **29**: 103, 104
 Tilty Abbey **23**: 152; **28**: 188, 189; **29**: 103

cisterns

- Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 98, 99, 100, 103
 Harwich, Church Street (poss.) **21**: 69

Civil War, English

- Capt. Silas Taylor of Harwich **25**: 174, 182
 Fort Suffolk **30**: 212, 217
The Maynard Lieutenancy Book 1608–1639 (B. W. Quintrell, ed.) (book review) **25**: 290
 and Nevill family **25**: 291
 Nevill, Henry **25**: 79
 and Temple Mills gunpowder manufacture **22**: 117
 and Tottenham Mills gunpowder manufacture **23**: 57
 and Walthamstow Mills gunpowder manufacture **23**: 57

Clacton

- Cann Hall, Constable Avenue **29**: 211
see also Clacton, Little; Gutteridge Hall; Weeley Heath

Clacton, Little

- bypass and Roman/medieval sites recorded **22**: 152; **25**: 248
 Dead Lane, prehistoric features **25**: 248
 Montana Nursery, late Iron Age/Roman features **25**: 248

Clacton-on-Sea

- Jaywick, duck decoy pond **28**: 193
 parchmarks **28**: 188

Clapton Hall, Great Dunmow *see* Southall (manor)**Clare, George**, ass. to F. Chancellor **24**: 172; **26**: 207**Clare, honour of (Domesday)** **21**: 49; **24**: 158**Clare, Lady of** *see* De Burgh, Elizabeth**Clare, Richard de**, Earl of Hertford, and the 13th cent.
 royal forests **26**: 129**Clare family** **21**: 49; **22**: 68**Clark, Ann and Hamerow, Helena**, *Excavations at Mucking* (2 vols reviewed) **25**: 292–4**Clark, G. T.**, and J. H. Round **23**: 82**Clark, Sir Talbot**, 17th cent. dyeing patent **22**: 118–19**Clarke, C. P.**

- et al.*, 'Excavations at Church Street, Waltham Abbey 1976–87: urban development and prehistoric evidence' **24**: 69–113
Excavations south of Chignall Roman villa, Essex 1977–81 (book review) **30**: 275–6

Clarke, Joseph (architect) (d 1888) **24**: 168**Clarke, R.**

- et al.*
 'Late medieval building remains in Saffron Walden: excavations to the rear of 33–35 High Street' **29**: 122–35

Clarke, R., et al. (*cont.*)

'Medieval timber buildings in Chipping Ongar:
excavation at the south side of the Pleasance
car park, 1995' **30**: 154–77

Clarke, Sir Robert, and Pleshey parks **25**: 116

Claudius I, Emperor **21**: 8

see also coins

Clavering

late Bronze Age (poss.) chisel/leatherworking knife **28**:
181–2, 181

hall of the 'Bury' **24**: 122; **27**: 288

as Hundred **24**: 153, 240; **29**: 115, 119

Moat Farm (also Coldhams Double-Moated site) **24**:
197–8; **25**: 253

see also Starling's Green

clay

fired/baked/burnt

prehistoric (*general*), Wakering, Great **28**: 10

mid/late Bronze Age, Springfield/Boreham A12
Interchange **30**: 18, 19

late Bronze Age, Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 20

Iron Age

Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 251

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 43

late Iron Age

Maldon landfill site (poss.) **22**: 170

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6, 10, 11

late Iron Age/Roman **24**: 16, 17

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 30

Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 101

'Belgic Bricks'

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 88

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 30, 31

medieval

Pleshey **30**: 271

Stebbingford **27**: 116

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68

Brightlingsea Rising Main **26**: 223

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32

Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 36–7

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 15, 19

Stebbingford **27**: 154–5, 155

Weald, South, Camp **26**: 63

see also loomweights; pipeclay

clay bats, in dove-cotes **28**: 296

clay extraction (poss.), Plaistow, Cumberland School **23**:
102

clay fragments (unidentified), late Bronze Age,
Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 12

clay pipes *see* pipes, clay

Claypits Farm, Thaxted, poss. tile kiln **23**: 124

Clayton, Henry, surveyor of Ingatestone **25**: 220, 222, 224

Clere, John

clothier in Colchester **21**: 110, 112, 114, 115

Colchester bailiff **21**: 103

will of 1538 **21**: 114, 115; **22**: 93, 95, 97

Clere, Nicholas, Colchester will (1500) **22**: 90

Clere, Thomas (d 1520) **21**: 112, 113, 115

Clere family, 16th cent. Colchester **21**: 110, 112

Clerks Holme, Walthamstow, gunpowder mill **23**: 61

Clisson, Olivier, sire de **26**: 149–50

Cluniac Order, Newton Longville (Bucks) **27**: 193

Cnut, King **21**: 157

coal remains

Harwich, Church Street **21**: 86

Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 291

coal supplies, Audley End housekeeping accounts, late 18th
cent. **23**: 68

Coalhouse Fort, East Tilbury **21**: 127, 131; **23**: 105

Coates, Henry, map-maker of Portland Place, London **25**:
224

Cobbett, William, *Cottage Economy* (1822) **27**: 231

Cobbold, Christine E. (historian) **24**: 157

Cobham, Sir Thomas, of Lexden manor (15th cent.) **21**:
106

Coddenham (Suffolk) **26**: 290

Codham Hall, Great *see* Wethersfield

coffin furniture

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 259, 260–1, 262–3

Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265

coffins

brick, *not precisely dated*, Birdbrook, Church of St
Augustine of Canterbury, churchyard **24**: 189

lead

18th cent.

Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 279

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 256, 259, 260–3

18th/19th cent., Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265

lead-lined, Leigh-on-Sea, Church of St Clement **27**: 296

stone

medieval

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 66

Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church **27**: 298, 299

Woodham Walter **22**: 170, 172

post-medieval, Dagenham, St Peter and St Paul Church
29: 253

wood

poss. Roman, Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27

medieval/post-medieval, Stebbing, Church of St Mary

the Virgin **28**: 121, 122

post-medieval, Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 260

Coggeshale, Henry de (Sir John's son and heir) **22**: 65

Coggeshale, John de (d 1319) **22**: 61, 62

Coggeshale, Ralph de (d 1305) **22**: 61, 62; **30**: 248

Coggeshale, Sir John de (d 1361), Essex knight **22**: 61–6;
28: 245; **30**: 248

Coggeshall

Abbey **26**: 102, 253; **29**: 98

Abbey Farm **28**: 208

aerial reconnaissance **21**: 123; **23**: 95

bricks from **29**: 59, 76–8, 94, 100–5, 101, 102

Cistercian Order **23**: 159; **29**: 76, 100–4; **30**: 135

Saint Nicholas Chapel (later St Nicholas Parish
Church), brickwork **27**: 292–5, 292–4; **29**: 84,
97, 102, 104

Savigniac Order **29**: 100, 103, 104

water meadows **26**: 234

Roman Stane Street **24**: 192; **26**: 82, 83, 100–1, 102

19th cent.

cloth-working **27**: 229

prostitution **27**: 232

straw plaiting **27**: 230

Bridge Street, Gardner's Brewery **28**: 206, 223–5

Church Street **21**: 129; **26**: 82, 101, 102

see also 'The Lawns' (*below*)

East Street (part of Roman Stane Street) **26**: 82, 83, 100–1,
102

No. 6A **27**: 282

Coggeshall (*cont.*)

- Grange Barn **26**: 272, 275; **27**: 186–7, 288
 Houchins Farm, moat **28**: 292–3
 J. & S. Surridge, auctioneers and surveyors **25**: 224
 Kings Acre
 medieval carved panel **26**: 253
 Kings' warehouses **26**: 253
 The Mill House **29**: 185
 'The Lawns'
 Mesolithic features **26**: 82
 Neolithic/Bronze Age features **26**: 82, 92, 93, 100
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age features **26**: 82, 92, 93, 100
 Roman features **26**: 82–104 (inc. illustr.)
 Anglo-Saxon features **26**: 82, 86, 89, 90, 96–7, 97, 102
 medieval features **26**: 82, 88, 90, 97–9, 103
 post-medieval features **26**: 82, 86, 87, 89, 90–1, 90, 92, 98–9, 103
 Paycockes House, ornamental carving **25**: 150, 154
 Queen Street, No. 31, Barnetts Yard, prehistoric to post-medieval features **29**: 197
 St Peter-ad-Vincula Church **26**: 82, 102
 St Peter's Road **26**: 83
 St Peter's School **26**: 83, 90, 100, 101, 102, 103
 West Street **23**: 159–61, 160
 Isinglass Factory **29**: 191, 195, 211
 King's Mill Development **24**: 192
 Robins Brook culvert **23**: 159, 160, 161
 Woolpack public house, early cross-wing **24**: 120

Coggeshall House

- poss. prehistoric and Roman features **25**: 248
 Brooklands (new development), Roman to medieval features **21**: 129

Coggeshall, Little

- Coggeshall Hall (14th cent. estate of Coggeshall family) **22**: 61
 Saint Nicholas Chapel (later St Nicholas Parish Church)
 see Coggeshall (Abbey) *above*

coins

Iron Age

by ruler

- Addeddomarus **24**: 61
 Cunobelinus **21**: 19, 44; **24**: 61; **26**: 71, 73, 75; **29**: 206
 Dubnovellaunus **26**: 75
 Tasciovanus **29**: 206

by site

- Billericay **21**: 19, 44
 Braintree **24**: 61
 Colchester, Gosbecks **29**: 206
 Harlow temple **21**: 133; **26**: 73
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 71, 73, 75
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269
 Sturmer (Haverhill Bypass (A604)), gold stater **27**: 269; **29**: 295, 297
 Wakering, Great **26**: 75

Roman

by ruler

- Antoninus Pius, Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Carausius, Thaxted **23**: 124
 Claudius I
 Chesterford, Great **21**: 13, 17
 Colchester, Gryme's dyke **21**: 143
 Constans (337–350), Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 65, 82

Constantine, House of

- Chesterford, Great **22**: 42
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Stansted Airport, Hotel site **21**: 137

Constantine I ('The Great') (AD 307–337)

- Billericay **21**: 22, 38
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269

Constantius II (337–361)

- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 31
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 65, 82
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75

Diocletian, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 65, 82

Galerius

- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 65, 82
 Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 69, 70–1

Gratian

- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 29
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75

Hadrian, Billericay **21**: 27, 38Honorius, Billericay, School **21**: 45

Marcus Aurelius

- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 31
 London, Little (nr Chigwell) **26**: 247

Septimius Severus **24**: 9Trajan, Colchester, East Stockwell Street **23**: 32Valentian, House of, Billericay, School **21**: 39, 45

Vespasian

- Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28
 Chesterford, Great, Church Street **28**: 219

by site

- Ardleigh, Elm Park **30**: 212
 Billericay, School **21**: 22, 26, 27, 38–9, 45
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 9
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 29, 31
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33, 34
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 48, 54
 Chesterford, Great
 Carmen Street, Flint Cottage **22**: 42
 Ickleton Road **21**: 13, 17
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 38, 64–71
 East Stockwell Street **23**: 32
 Gryme's dyke **21**: 143
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 64, 65, 82
 Elsenham **23**: 112
 Tye Green **27**: 271
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 31
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Laver, High **30**: 197
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 96, 98, 101
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 33
 Stansted Airport, Hotel site **21**: 137
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269
 Thaxted **23**: 124
 Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109; **27**: 248
 Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 69, 70–1, 76
- Anglo-Saxon
by ruler, Æthelred II, Castle Hedingham **22**: 174, 175

coins, Anglo-Saxon (cont.)**by site**

- Ashdon, Viking hoard 27: 94
- Leigh-on-Sea 27: 94
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 94, 106

medieval**English**

- Edward the Confessor, Vange 29: 284
- Edward I, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 44
- Henry I, Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 26, 38
- Henry II, Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Castle, silver penny 27: 27, 33
- not precisely dated*, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 54, 123

post-medieval

- Belgian, Harwich, Bathside Battery 25: 199, 200

British

- Edward VII, King, Harlow, Old 22: 105
- James I, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 52
- Victoria, Queen, Harlow, Old 22: 105, 111
- William IV, Great Codham Hall 30: 249

English**Charles I**

- Billericay, School 21: 39, 46
- Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 51, 52
- Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 74, 123
- Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church 25: 277, 278
- Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 25: 251
- Charles II, Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 123

- Commonwealth, Harwich 21: 88

Elizabeth I

- Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 52
- Harwich 21: 88
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 106
- Henry VIII, Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 57

see also tokens

Cokayne, G. E. (Adams, G. E.), on local history 26: 196

Colbrande, Richard, Colchester will (1540) 22: 97

Colchester

see also *Camulodunum*; Gryme's Dyke; Berechurch; Donyland, East

general

- Liberties of the Borough 25: 72–8
- Oath Book 21: 103
- Victoria County History* Vol IX (review) 26: 289–90

by period

- Iron Age, Shrub End Dyke 26: 262
- late Iron Age 28: 315
- Roman 21: 143; 26: 253; 28: 205, 209, 217; 30: 210, 213, 223–4, 230
- Boudiccan Revolt 23: 122; 27: 38; 28: 217, 315; 29: 197, 198, 205, 209
- burials and grave goods 28: 281, 282
- City of Victory: the story of Colchester – Britain's first Roman town* (Crummy) (book review) 28: 315–16
- pre-Boudiccan bath-building 23: 120–3, 121
- Temple of Claudius temple podium 23: 99, 103; 24: 234–6

see also individual locations below

Anglo-Saxon

- attacked by Edward the Elder 27: 97

minting 26: 288

port of Old Hythe (Old Heath) 26: 290; 27: 237

medieval**11th cent.****Domesday Book**

Donyland estate (later Old Heath/Battleswick) 27: 237

origin of the 'Liberties' 25: 74–6

12th to 13th cent.

Richard I's charter to borough (1189) 21: 103; 26: 293

origin of the 'Liberties' 25: 73, 74

14th cent.

and Black Death 22: 70

New Constitutions (1372) 24: 127

Peasants' Revolt (1381) 24: 127, 128

siege of (1350) and Lionel de Bradenham 22: 67–75

15th to 16th cent.

bailiffs and burgesses in 21: 103–9

Crosed Friars re-established 22: 97

Greyfriars monastery 29: 209

immigrants 21: 111

bailiffs 24: 126–7, 129, 131

Battleswick and West Donyland, manors of 27: 237

cloth industry 24: 131

and Colne, River 28: 190

field names 28: 311

Gild of St Helen 21: 103–4

Hundred of 25: 75, 76

King's Wood 25: 75

Moot Hall 21: 103

reeves 24: 125

town clerks 24: 125–35

and consular tables 24: 130

duties 24: 125–6

fees 24: 130–1

as parliamentary burgesses 24: 126, 127, 128

recruitment 24: 130

town sergeants 24: 126

16th to 17th cent.

Dissolution in 22: 96; 29: 209

parish church gilds 22: 92

Reformation in 22: 88–99; 30: 277–8

textile industry 21: 154

wealth and family in early 16th cent. 21: 110–17

wills and religious mentality in Tudor period 22: 87–100

17th cent.

Col Fothergill's fort 29: 210

execution of Lucas and Lisle (1648) 24: 161; 26: 289

siege of (1648) 21: 129; 23: 80, 83; 25: 46, 57, 178; 26: 289, 290; 29: 210

18th cent.

religious groups in (study reviewed) 23: 170, 172–3

social life (Thomas Twining's life: book review) 24: 241–2

18th–19th cent.**French wars**

cloth industry 27: 229, 232

military barracks 27: 226, 232, 233, 235

military uniforms for 27: 228

shoemaking 27: 229

19th cent.

1884 earthquake 26: 217

Colchester, by period, 19th cent. (*cont.*)

- Colchester Royal Grammar School **29**: 146; **30**: 278
- Eastern Counties Railway (1843) **26**: 290
- Gilbert and Tayspill, cartographers **25**: 224, 225
- J. H. Round and Victorian Colchester **23**: 79–89
- Old Heath Common (and Battleswick), enclosure of **27**: 237–46, **238**, **245**
- vagrancy and prostitution **27**: 232, 233
- 19th–20th cent.
- architects **24**: 168
- Hyam Hyam clothing manufacturing **27**: 229
- 20th cent.
- anti-glider ditches **28**: 195
- defence sites **29**: 191, **192**; **30**: 208
- wartime bombing damage **25**: 52
- Abbey Fields, Roman cemetery **28**: 282
- Albert School of Art **23**: 83
- All Saints parish **25**: 73
- 19th cent. census and female population **27**: 232
- Angel Yard **23**: 28; **25**: 50; **27**: 35–83 (inc. illustr.)
- Roman period
- Bldg 171 **27**: 37, 39
- Bldg 172 **27**: 37–42, 39
- coin analysis **27**: 64–71
- glass remains **27**: 73
- pottery **27**: 70, 71–2
- small finds **27**: 73–5, 74–5
- Anglo-Saxon period **27**: 38, **41–2**
- medieval period **21**: 129; **27**: 38, 42
- Bldg 173 **27**: 42, **44**, **45**
- Bldg 176 **27**: 45, 59–60
- Bldg 177 **27**: 60–2, 60
- medieval to post-medieval period **21**: 129; **27**: 58–9
- Bldg 174 **27**: 42–52, **44**, **46–57**
- Bldg 175 **27**: 49, 53–8, **54**
- glass remains **27**: 73
- pottery **27**: 72–3, 72
- small finds **27**: 75–81, 76–80
- Ashley Gardens (No. 6) **30**: 223
- Balkerne Gardens, Freda Gunton Lodge, Roman deposits **26**: 243
- Balkerne Hill
- St Mary's Hospital
- Boudiccan and Roman features **29**: 197–8
- 'Union Cemetery' **29**: 198
- Balkerne Lane **26**: 161
- Romano-Celtic temple **23**: 37
- Balkerne Passage/Gate
- Mercury Theatre
- early Roman barrack plinths **29**: 197
- Roman features and mosaic floor **28**: 205, 209; **29**: 197
- Battleswick (medieval) manor **27**: 237–46
- Beverley Road *see* Lexden, Colchester
- Bourne Watermill **25**: 248
- Boxted Road/Turner Road road link **29**: 198–9
- Brinkley Grove, Highwoods Country Park, earthwork (poss. fort) **30**: 212, 217
- Butt Road, Roman features and cemetery **28**: 316; **29**: 198; **30**: 210, 217
- Castle
- and Camden **24**: 158
- J. H. Round on **23**: 81–3
- medieval sgraffito ware **23**: 51, 53
- Temple of Claudius temple podium **23**: 99, 103; **24**: 234–6
- Castle Park
- Roman town wall remains **27**: 271; **30**: 223, 230
- The Folly **27**: 271
- Castle Road, No. 67
- former Greyfriars monastery area **29**: 209
- late medieval/post-medieval pottery **29**: 209
- Colchester Royal Grammar School **26**: 290; **29**: 146; **30**: 278
- Crouch Street (No. 33) **30**: 223
- Crouched Friars **21**: 104
- Culver Street **23**: 33
- Donyland, West (medieval) manor **27**: 237, **238**, **239**, **241**, **246**
- East Hill House, late 18th cent. society **24**: 241
- East Stockwell Street **27**: 63–4, 64
- Roman public building excavated **22**: 152; **23**: 25–33 (inc. illustr.), **37**; **27**: 35
- East Street, Rose and Crown Hotel, orig. medieval aisled hall **29**: 211
- Gosbecks
- general*
- cropmarks **28**: 195
- site first opened **28**: 316
- prehistoric features **26**: 261
- pre-Roman Iron Age **21**: 142; **23**: 108; **26**: 261, 262
- Shrub End Dyke(?) **26**: 262
- late Iron Age/early Roman
- settlement **26**: 261–4, 263
- theatre **26**: 261
- water main **26**: 261, 262, 263
- Romano-Celtic temple **21**: 125; **26**: 261, 262; **28**: 205, 220–1, 227
- portico **28**: 221, 227; **29**: 206–7, 214
- Roman cremations and inhumations **28**: 205, 217
- Archaeological Park **28**: 220–1; **29**: 194, 206–7, 214; **30**: 216
- Head Gate **23**: 33, **34**, **37**
- High Street **27**: 63–4, 64
- Nos 133–4, timber-framing **21**: 129; **27**: 36
- No. 136 **27**: 61
- timber-framed cellars **27**: 36, **61**, **62**, **63**
- No. 147, Jacklins
- samian pottery **29**: 205
- poss. early medieval structure **29**: 205
- No. 155 (Williams & Griffin), Roman wall remains **30**: 223–4
- see also* Angel Yard (*above*); Red Lion, The (*below*)
- Holy Cross, hospital of **24**: 127, 128
- Holy Trinity parish **25**: 73
- Hythe Hill
- No. 79 (Eastern Approaches Road)
- medieval features **25**: 242
- late medieval and post-medieval structures **26**: 249; **27**: 267
- Nos 117–9 & 124–5 **30**: 224
- medieval and post-medieval features **29**: 198
- Hythe Quay **27**: 271
- Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 260–9 (inc. illustr.); **30**: 223
- prehistoric features **29**: 262
- Roman features **26**: 253; **29**: 262–6, 268
- Roman hypocausted building **26**: 253; **29**: 262, 265, 266, 268
- post-Roman features **29**: 266, 268

Colchester (*cont.*)

- Layer Road, Birch Grove Golf Club, land adjoining **30**: 213
- Lexden Road
Maternity Hospital, Roman features **29**: 198
Nos 32–34 Sovereign Crescent, Roman features **30**: 217–18
- Lion Walk **25**: 134, 136, 155
- Long Wyre Street
pre-Boudiccan bath-building **23**: 120–3, 121
Co-operative Stores, Boudiccan and Roman structures **29**: 198; **30**: 210, 218
- Magdalen Street, No. 155 **29**: 209
- Maldon Road (No. 79), Roman finds **28**: 221
- North Hill
No. 21, Roman floor levels **26**: 243
Nos 67–70, misc. Boudiccan and pre-Boudiccan deposits **29**: 209
Sixth Form College (formerly Gilberd School), Roman deposits **29**: 209
- North Station Road
Northgate Centre (former Railway Mission), Roman features **30**: 224
No. 26, Midland Bank (formerly Roman building) **30**: 224
Nos 157a–167 (former Tweed's Bakery site) **30**: 213
Old Poultry Market site, Roman town suburbs **30**: 213
- Northern Approaches Road
geophysical survey **29**: 213
LIA and Roman features **29**: 198–9
- Northgate Street
Nos 22 and 22A, Roman town evidence **26**: 253
No. 97 (rear), Roman town evidence **29**: 209
- Old Heath (Old Hythe) **26**: 290
Bell Inn **27**: 239, 241, 242
Clevelands Farm **27**: 244, 245
enclosure of common (19th cent.) **27**: 237–46, 238, 245
Middlewick Farm **27**: 244, 245
St Runwald's Farm **27**: 244, 245
- Olivers Lane **26**: 261, 262
- Osborne Street **21**: 129; **25**: 46–59 (inc. illustr.)
Site A
Roman period **25**: 46, 47–8
medieval period **25**: 46, 48–9, 49–50
medieval/post-medieval period **25**: 46, 49–52, 51–5
Site B, post-medieval period **25**: 58
Site C, post-medieval period **25**: 52–7, 56–7
- Queen Street Bus Station, Roman buildings and wall **22**: 152–3
- The Red Lion **25**: 134–59 (inc. illustr.)
cellars **25**: 137, 138–40, 140, 147, 148, 151–4, 156
chimney stacks **25**: 149–50, 149
documentary evidence **25**: 155
frontage complex **25**: 135, 137, 141–54, 142–3, 148
'Gallery' remains **25**: 154
geometry of site **25**: 135, 136
Howard family connection **25**: 154–5
south-east lodging **25**: 137, 146–7, 156
'Southern Hall' **25**: 134, 135, 136–41, 139, 156, 157
- St Barnabas parish, Old Heath **27**: 237
- St Botolph, parish of **25**: 73, 74; **27**: 233, 235
- St Botolph Street **25**: 46, 47, 48, 49
No. 48, Roman deposits and poss. medieval structure **29**: 209
- St Botolph's Church, in Tudor period **22**: 90
- St Botolph's Priory **22**: 68, 69, 96; **24**: 131; **25**: 47, 75, 76; **30**: 277
- St Botolph's Priory Church, late Roman structure **23**: 103
- St Giles' Church
parsonage **26**: 216
in Tudor period **22**: 92
- St Giles' parish **25**: 73, 74; **27**: 237, 238
- St Helen's Chapel, J. H. Round on **23**: 82–3; **29**: 158
- St Helen's Lane, former Quaker burial ground **30**: 224
- St James' Church, in Tudor period **22**: 90
- St James' parish **25**: 73
- St John's Abbey **22**: 96; **24**: 127, 128, 129, 130, 131; **25**: 288; **30**: 277
- St John's Street
colonia roadway **22**: 153
Roman human remains **23**: 37
Roman public building excavated **22**: 153; **23**: 25, 33–7, 34–7; **27**: 35
- St Leonard's Church, chantries in **22**: 90
- St Leonard's parish **25**: 73, 74
- St Leonard's-at-the-Hythe **27**: 237
- St Martin's Church **28**: 249
- St Martin's parish **25**: 73
- St Mary Magdalen's Church and Churchyard (ex-leper hospital) **21**: 127, 129
- St Mary Magdalen's parish **25**: 73, 74
19th cent. census and female population **27**: 232
- St Mary-at-the-Walls **23**: 172; **25**: 73, 74; **27**: 233
Rev. Thomas Twining as rector (d 1804) (book review) **24**: 241, 242, 243
- St Mary's Hospital, geophysical survey **29**: 213
- St Nicholas' parish **25**: 73; **27**: 232
- St Peter's Church
chantry in **22**: 90
Gild of Jesus Mass **22**: 92
- St Peters House, St Peters Street, Roman waterfront **30**: 210, 213
- St Peter's parish **25**: 73
- St Runwald's parish **25**: 73
- Samuel Harsnett Library **23**: 80; **28**: 317
- Sheepen, late Iron Age/Roman features **26**: 262; **30**: 223
- Sheepen Place/Westway, Roman and Victorian deposits **29**: 199
- Sheepen Road, Colchester Institute **30**: 223
- Shrub End Dyke **29**: 209–10
- Shrub End Landfill Site **27**: 248
- Stanwell Street **25**: 46, 52
- Straight Road, Church of Latter-Day Saints, poss. Roman 'camp' **29**: 209–10
- Turner Rise
Roman artefacts **30**: 224
Asda Store **29**: 194, 199, 210
- Turner Road/Boxted Road road link **29**: 198–9
- Turner Village, LIA/Roman features **29**: 198–9
- Victoria Chase area, Roman buildings **30**: 213, 224
- Weeley, military camp during French wars **27**: 226
- West House Wood **25**: 76, 77
- West Stockwell Street **27**: 63–4, 64
Roman street metalling **21**: 129
see also Angel Yard (*above*)
- Westway/Sheepen Place, Roman and Victorian deposits **29**: 199
- Ypres Road **30**: 223
- Zoo *see* Stanway
see also Lexden; Stanway

Cold War

- Hadleigh, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207
 Kelvedon Hatch Regional Government HQ **29**: 212
 Vange, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207

Coldhams Double-Moated site *see* Clavering (Moat Farm)

Cole, Rev. William, St Andrew's Church, Earls Colne **28**: 167, 170, 172, 174, 175, 179n11

Cole, William, 'common preacher' of Colchester (16th cent.) **22**: 97

Coleman's Farm *see* Rivenhall

Coles, George (cinema architect) **24**: 168, 169, 172

Coller, Duffield W. (historian) **24**: 157

Collins Creek, Blackwater estuary

- fishing weirs **27**: 255; **29**: 274, 282
 Saxon (poss.) timber structures **24**: 193, 196, 209; **29**: 275–6, 275, 281

Collins family (bakers) of Cressing **30**: 238–9

Colne, River **26**: 233, 234; **30**: 213

- anti-invasion defences **28**: 195
 medieval fishing rights **22**: 70, 71, 72; **26**: 293; **28**: 190
 River Police **26**: 293–4

Colne Engaine

- Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 137, 138, 142
 Brickhouse Road, later medieval features **22**: 153

Colne estuary **26**: 223

- fish weirs **28**: 193
 WW2 anti-glider ditches **28**: 195

Colne Fishery Company **28**: 191

Colne Point **25**: 233

Colne river valley **26**: 231

Colwell, Thomas, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117

Combe Down (Avon), poss. Roman *principia* **24**: 20; **26**: 265, 267

combs

- bone
 toilet implements, post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 118, 119
 'weaving combs'
 Iron Age **23**: 117
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86, 87
not precisely dated **26**: 37
 iron curry, medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 77, 121, 122, 135
 iron woolcombs, Roman **26**: 77
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 84, 86

Connell, Patrick and Isserlin, Raphael M. J., 'A previously unknown medieval earthwork in Maldon; excavation behind the Moot Hall, 39 High Street, Maldon 1991' **28**: 133–41

Constans, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)

Constantine, House of *see* coins (Roman)

Constantine I ('The Great') *see* coins (Roman)

Constantinople (Ottoman Empire) **27**: 195

Constantius II, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)

Cook, James, Witham incendiary (1820s) **23**: 171

Cook, Thomas, and Tottenham Mills **23**: 59

Cooper, Janet, *The Battle of Maldon: Fiction and Fact* (book review) **26**: 288–9

Copford

- prehistoric site (prob.) **24**: 209
 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
 Church of St Mary (later St Michael and All Angels)
 roof **21**: 120–2, 120–1; **29**: 105

wall paintings uncovered (17th cent.) **24**: 161

Stanstede, J. as rector (14th cent.) **24**: 127

Copland, John, Chelmsford solicitor **26**: 292

Copped Hall, Epping

Tudor house, outbuilding (later converted barn) **24**: 231–3, 232, 233

18th cent. house **29**: 226–8, 227, 228

later burned down **24**: 231; **25**: 288, 289

prob. ice house **29**: 226, 227

demolished glasshouses **30**: 216

copper alloy objects

Bronze Age (*general*)

Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220, 221

Dovercourt **28**: 277

Easthorpe **22**: 2, 3

Ellesborough (Bucks) **28**: 275, 277

Grays Thurrock **22**: 5, 7; **28**: 278, 280

Isle of Harty (Kent) **28**: 280

Langdon Bay (Kent) **28**: 280

Leigh-on-Sea, Fleming Avenue **28**: 280

Minster (Kent) **28**: 280

Ugley **28**: 275

early Bronze Age

Shoebury, North **21**: 134; **23**: 115

Tiptree **28**: 273

middle Bronze Age

Billericay **25**: 258; **27**: 306, 307

Bromley, Great, Balls Green **28**: 270–3, 271

Sheering **23**: 115–16, 116; **28**: 181

Stapleford Abbots **27**: 305–7, 308

late Bronze Age

Blackmore, Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood **28**: 277–81, 279

Blackwater valley **30**: 260–2, 261

Boreham **22**: 139; **25**: 12

Clavering **28**: 181–2, 181

Fingringhoe

Plane Hall Farm **22**: 2, 3–7, 4, 6

South Green **22**: 6, 8

Hacton **22**: 6, 9–10, 9

Hatfield Broad Oak **23**: 116, 117; **28**: 278, 280

Horkesley, Little **22**: 9, 10

Laver Marney **28**: 273–7, 274, 276

Minnis Bay, Birchington (Kent) **28**: 280

Oakley, Little **22**: 9, 10–11

Stumps Cross **26**: 259, 260

Swallows Cross, Rayplace Farm **28**: 277–81, 278, 279

Vange **29**: 1–18 (inc. illustr.)

Wasketts, Great **26**: 259; **29**: 16

Iron Age

Bocking **22**: 1–3, 2

Fingringhoe, Plane Hall Farm **22**: 6, 7–8

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **25**: 252

late Iron Age

Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 73–4, 73

Maldon Hall Farm **21**: 133

late Iron Age/early Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 39, 40–1, 40

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 82, 83, 85

Harlow Temple **21**: 133

Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas **28**: 211

Stanway **21**: 135; **24**: 207; **28**: 221

Roman

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28, 34, 41–2, 42

copper alloy objects, Roman (*cont.*)

- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13–14, 14, 15
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 22, 29, 44–7, 45–6
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220, 221
 Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 309
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 73, 74, 75
 Butt Road **30**: 217
 Gosbecks **26**: 262
 Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 83, 84, 85
 Elsenham **23**: 112
 Tye Green **27**: 271
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107
 Henham **21**: 143; **27**: 307–8, 309
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27, 37–8, 37
 Laver, High **30**: 197
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269–70, 269
 Stock **26**: 224
 Thaxted **23**: 123, 125, 126
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 105, 122
 Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 90

Anglo-Saxon

early

- Henham **26**: 270–1, 271
 Springfield **21**: 144, 146
 Arkesden **28**: 182, 183
 Ashen **27**: 320, 321
 Chesterford area **29**: 270, 271–2, 273
 Easter, High **27**: 320, 321
 Laver, High **30**: 197
 Margaret Roding **27**: 320, 321
 Mashbury **27**: 320, 321
 Pleshey **27**: 320, 321
 Vange **29**: 283, 284
 Walden, Little **28**: 182–3, 183

medieval

- Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 310
 Henham **27**: 308, 309
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 117, 118, 119, 121, 122
 High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270
 Stebbingford **27**: 118, 126, 151, 152
 Vange **29**: 283, 284
 Waltham Abbey **23**: 109
 Church Street **24**: 105, 106
 Sun Street **26**: 119, 122

medieval/post-medieval

- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317
 Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80
 Harwich **21**: 87–8, 88
 Laver, High **30**: 197
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane **29**: 286, 290, 291, 293
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184

post-medieval

- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance Car Park, Library site **27**: 267
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 302, 304
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 86, 117, 118, 119, 120,
 137

not precisely dated

- Billericay, School **21**: 22
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Quarry **22**: 152
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68
 Chelmsford, St Mary's Cathedral **27**: 264
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 222–3, 223
 Chesterford, Great **21**: 17
 Vintners **23**: 106
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 161, 173
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 99
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 84, 85
 Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 214, 215, 216
 Maldon
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 139
 landfill site **22**: 170
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 19
 Stanway Hall Farm **23**: 108
 Wakering, Great **28**: 5, 10
 Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109

*see also coins***copper manufacture**, Walthamstow Mills **23**: 62**copper objects**

Bronze Age

- Fingringhoe **22**: 6, 7
 Hacton **22**: 9, 10

Corbett, Henry, 17th cent. Southwark blacksmith **22**: 119**Corbridge (Northumb)**, Red House, bath-house **23**: 121**Cordell, Robert**, baker, 17th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 71**Corder, J. S.**, ass. to F. Chancellor **26**: 206**Cordingley, Revd Fred, Birdbrook Church** **22**: 132, 133,
 134–5**Corfield, Edward**, tithe map-maker **25**: 220–1**corn**, *see also* grain**corn driers**

- and interpretation of hearths **27**: 33–4
 Roman, Billericay, School **21**: 45

corn mills

- Bocking, Bradford Street Mill **30**: 234, 236
 Halstead, Rosemary Lane, Co-op Yard (prob.) **28**: 210
 Temple Mills/Rockholt Mills **22**: 115–17, 116, 118
 Tottenham Mills **23**: 57, 60

Cornhill, Reginald de, and the 13th cent. royal forests **26**:
 129**Cornwell, Jack, VC** **28**: 317**Corrie, E. S.**, on Essex cottages **26**: 196**Costello, Mel P. et al.**, 'Prehistoric and Roman material
 from Rainham; an archaeological watching
 brief at the former Rainham Football Ground,
 1995' **28**: 93–102**Costred, manor of (near Brook Street, Brentwood)** **22**:
 81**Coulonces family**, and Stebbing fee **30**: 146, 147, 151, 152**counters**

- bone, medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 153, 154
 ceramic
 Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 9
 not precisely dated, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns', gaming
 counter **26**: 99

Countryside Commission, Demonstration Farms project
24: 114**Courtauld family**, and Braintree **26**: 210**Courtauld Institute of Art** **29**: 61**Coventry (Warwicks)**, Carmelite Friary **30**: 133**Coventry Cathedral (Warwicks)** **27**: 190

- Coverdale, Joseph**, agent to Lord Petre 25: 220
Cox, Thomas, *Magna Britannia* (1720–31) 25: 182
crafts *see* industries and trades
Crakebone, Robert, Colchester will (1526) 22: 87
Crammavill family, and Dengie Hall manor 21: 49, 50
Cranfield, Lionel, Earl of Middlesex 29: 228
Cranham, Broadfields Farm 30: 213
Craven, J. A., Whilton (Northants) 26: 215
Crawter, Henry, map-maker 24: 70, 76; 25: 221, 222–3, 224
Crawter's maps, Ockendon, North 25: 223
Crécy, Battle of (1346) 22: 63, 65; 26: 146
Creeksea, Creeksea Place, film *Great Expectations* 26: 215
cremation burials
 prehistoric (*general*) 29: 187–8
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
 late Neolithic/early Bronze Age, Langford, Langford Hall Farm 27: 268, 269
 Beaker, Bentley, Little, Hall Farm 26: 238, 245
 Bronze Age
 Baddow, Great 30: 22
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit 21: 126, 128
 Broads Green 25: 10; 30: 21
 Fairlop Quarry 30: 221
 Harlow Temple 21: 133
 Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250
 Horndon to Barking gas pipeline 26: 287
 Mount Bures (poss.) 29: 187
 Mucking 21: 156
 Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange 25: 252; 30: 10, 12, 21–2
 Stansted Airport, Car Park 'T' 22: 148, 158, 159
 Iron Age
 Heybridge 29: 233
 Stansted Airport, Round Wood 21: 126, 137
 middle Iron Age, Chingford Hall 21: 126, 129
 late Iron Age
 Fairlop Quarry 30: 220
 Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250
 Maldon Hall Farm enclosure 21: 125, 126, 133
 Shoebury, North 27: 339
 Stansted Airport, Lee Valley 21: 137
 Stanway Hall Farm 23: 108; 29: 207, 214
 'warrior burial' 24: 205–7, 206; 26: 231, 233
 late Iron Age/Roman
 Billericay, School 21: 22, 25–6, 27, 43, 44–5
 Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road 21: 11, 13, 16–17
 Dagenham, Goresbrook Fields, Goresbrook Road 27: 264
 Fairlop Quarry 26: 251
 Stansted Airport Social Club 21: 126, 136
 Belgic/Roman, Asheldham Camp (poss.) 22: 14
 Roman
 Billericay, School/School Road 21: 45
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park 24: 202; 25: 28, 34, 40–4, 41
 Boreham, Great Holts Farm 23: 100; 24: 1, 202; 25: 247; 26: 247
 Braintree, Grenville Road 24: 66
 Chelmsford, Laurel Grove 26: 242
 Colchester
 Gosbecks 28: 205, 217
 Kirkee McMunn barracks (poss.) 29: 266
 Lexden
 Beverley Road 29: 205, 208–9
 tomb of Longinus 28: 217
 Lexden Road
 Maternity Hospital 29: 198
 Sovereign Crescent 30: 210, 218
 Turner Rise, Asda Store 29: 194, 210
 Gutteridge Wood, Weeley 25: 248
 Heybridge
 Elms Farm 25: 250
 Langford Road 26: 250, 251; 28: 23, 24–7, 25–6, 28, 29–30
 'box burials' 28: 27
 Rochford, Westbarrow Farm 29: 201
 Stansted Airport, Round Wood 21: 137
 Thaxted, St John the Baptist Church 23: 124–5
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 27: 270
 Wakering, Great, St Nicholas Church, land adjacent to 30: 214
 White Notley 24: 209
 Anglo-Saxon, Witham, Maltings Lane 28: 214
 not precisely dated
 Abridge/Chigwell, London, Little 22: 150; 26: 247
 Ardleigh, Elm Park 30: 212
 Braughing (Herts) 28: 27
 Burstead, Little, High View 22: 150
 Wickford, Sewage Works 29: 210–11
Cressener family, and St Andrew's Church, Earls Colne 28: 172, 173, 174, 176, 178
Cressing
 Appletree Farm Cottage 30: 240
 Great Warren 28: 151, 154, 312
 Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (former barn?) 30: 237–41, 237, 239
 Hungry Hall 28: 157, 160–4, 161–2, 228; 30: 240
 Kingswood 26: 135, 136, 137, 138
 landscape history
 post-medieval field boundaries 26: 133, 136, 137; 28: 151–5 (inc. illustr.)
 and settlement 26: 133–40 (inc. illustr.), 143
 Lanham Wood 28: 151
 New House Farm (later Cresleys Farm) 28: 156–60, 157–9, 164, 228
 barn 28: 159–60, 159
 as Saches 28: 156
 Onley's Wood 28: 151
 Pettit Way 28: 151, 153, 154
 rectilinear enclosures 26: 231
Cressing Temple
 general
 Cressing Temple: A Templar and Hospitaller Manor in Essex
 ed. D. D. Andrews (book review) 25: 291–2
 landscape history and settlement 24: 117; 26: 133–40 (inc. illustr.), 143
 prehistoric to Roman features 24: 204–5, 204; 26: 133
 medieval period
 barns 30: 130
 construction design and methods 25: 107–12 (inc. illustr.); 26: 271–2, 272–3; 27: 182–92 (inc. illustr.)
 Barley Barn 24: 204–5, 204; 25: 80, 93, 94, 95, 110, 292; 27: 329; 28: 154, 218 *and see construction design above*
 wagon-porches 25: 111
 Wheat Barn 24: 124, 204, 205; 25: 80, 93, 94, 95, 108, 292; 26: 275; 28: 154, 317 *and see construction design above*
 Chapel 28: 206, 217, 218

Cressing Temple, medieval period (*cont.*)

Knights Hospitaller **25**: 79, 94, 104, 291–2; **29**: 104, 299

Knights Templar **24**: 124; **25**: 79, 94, 291–2; **26**: 133, 136, 138, 141, 143; **28**: 312; **29**: 104, 299

medieval/post-medieval **21**: 127, 130–1, 130; **26**: 249; **28**: 209

walled garden **21**: 127, 130–1, 130; **22**: 153; **23**: 103; **24**: 204; **25**: 80, 249; **26**: 249; **28**: 122

post-medieval

16th–18th cent. garden features **22**: 153

17th/18th cent.

aisled barn **27**: 267

Great House ('Grete House') **25**: 100, 103; **27**: 268; **28**: 156, 164; **29**: 195, 205

and chapel **22**: 153; **26**: 249

demolished **22**: 153; **25**: 79; **26**: 249

Dovehouse Field, late Iron Age to late Roman features **30**: 218, 219

estate **25**: 84, 89, 249; **28**: 156, 160

see also Cressing (New House Farm and Hungry Hall) *above*

Granary (later Court Hall) **23**: 103; **25**: 79–106 (inc. illustr.), 249; **28**: 164

dendrochronology **25**: 79, 92–6, 93, 95, 96, 103; **27**: 288

malthouse and kiln (now toilet block) **25**: 79–80, 83, 96–102, 98, 101, 103–4, 104

timberwork **25**: 79, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 89–92, 91, 102–3

landscape history **24**: 117; **26**: 133–40 (inc. illustr.)

Visitors Centre **28**: 218

Warden's Garden **25**: 249

Crew(e) family, Waltham Abbey, 16th/17th cent. **24**: 71, 73

Cripsey Brook, Thames Water sewer pipe replacement **23**: 131, 136

Crispus Caesar (son of Constantine I), coin **26**: 269

Cromwell (Notts), Roman villa estate **25**: 237

Cromwell, Oliver, Civil War and Harwich **25**: 174–5, 182

Crondon Park *see* Stock

Crook, David, 'The taking of venison in the Forest of Essex, 1198–1207' **26**: 126–32

crop growing

hops **29**: 220, 224

see also agriculture; cereal crops; plant remains

cropmarks **25**: 233; **28**: 188, 190, 195, 196; **29**: 185–8; **30**: 202

general, early planned landscapes **22**: 54

Ardleigh **26**: 223, 230; **27**: 255

Asheldham Camp **22**: 13, 14, 25

Belcham St Paul **29**: 188

Bentley, Great **28**: 195, 196; **29**: 188

Bentley, Little **28**: 195, 196; **29**: 188

Hall Farm **26**: 245

Birch **26**: 231, 233

Blackwater estuary **28**: 195

Bradfield **28**: 195

Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **28**: 207

Chadwell St Mary, Rose Cottage (north of) **27**: 305, 306

Chesterford, Great **27**: 255

Chignall, Beaumond Moates **27**: 251

Colchester

Gosbecks **28**: 195

Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 268

Cressing **26**: 231

Dunmow, Great

Buildings Farm **26**: 231

Folly Farm **26**: 231; **28**: 47, 51

Fairlop **30**: 202

Grays Thurrock, Stifford Clay Road **29**: 19, 21, 31

Havering-atte-Bower **30**: 202

Heybridge **28**: 210

Hornchurch **26**: 234

Langford **26**: 230; **27**: 252

Leez Priory **26**: 234

Leighs, Great **21**: 124; **26**: 231

Ongar **28**: 188

Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **26**: 234, 235

Rivenhall **26**: 231, 232; **29**: 188

Roding river valley **30**: 202

Saffron Walden **28**: 188

St Osyth **30**: 215

Southchurch, Wick Farm **29**: 202

Springfield, Chelmer Village East **28**: 214

Stanway **26**: 231, 233

Stebbingford **27**: 102, 104, 106

Sturmer **22**: 145

Tendring, Hill Farm **30**: 221

Tey, Great, Teybrook Farm **29**: 205–6

Theydon Garnon **30**: 202

Thurrock, Grey Goose Farm **26**: 227, 234

Witham **26**: 231; **28**: 214

see also aerial reconnaissance; Brightlingsea (Moverons Pit); parchmarks

Crosby's Ferry, River Lea **23**: 64

Crossan, Carl

et al., 'Salvage Recording of Iron Age and Roman remains at Ickleton Road, Great Chesterford' **21**: 11–18

and the late P. Christie, 'A detached kitchen at Great Yeldham: excavation and building study at Old Post Office Cottages, 1988–89' **26**: 174–91

crossbow boltheads/bolts

medieval, Stebbingford (poss.) **27**: 151, 152, 153

15th/16th cent., Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134, 136

Crouch, River **26**: 228

and the identity of Wallfleet **26**: 168, 169, 170

oyster-pit sites **27**: 253

Crouch Green *see* Castle Hedingham

Crowe, K. L., 'Mesolithic Flints from Badger Hall, South Benfleet, Essex' **23**: 1–9

Crummy, Philip, *City of Victory: the story of Colchester – Britain's first Roman town* (book review) **28**: 315–16

Crusades

Third Crusade **27**: 195, 196

Fourth Crusade **27**: 195

Seventh Crusade **27**: 196, 197

Ninth Crusade **30**: 44

Albigensians **27**: 196

John, second lord Bouchier on **26**: 152–3

Cuilenborg, Emilius van, Dutch minister **22**: 122

Cullen family, Cressing Temple **25**: 102, 291

Culver, Abraham (d 1756), of Havering atte Bower **28**: 265

Culver, Richard (d 1787) **28**: 265

culverts

Coggeshall, West Street, Robins Brook **23**: 159, 160, 161

Cressing Temple **28**: 209, 218

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 67, 73, 74, 76, 77, 78, 83–4, 83, 86, 138

Cunobelinus *see* coins

Curling, Revd Thomas H., Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall rector **29**: 59

Curling Tye Green **30**: 182, 183

Curteis, Tobit, 'The uncovering and conservation of the medieval wall paintings at St James the Less, Little Tey' **29**: 136–44

Curtis, Anna Marie (d 1806) **28**: 265

cutlery industry, Thaxted **27**: 335, 336; **29**: 286–93 (inc. illustr.)

Cutner, Thomas, Audley End butler **24**: 165

Dagenham

medieval manorial structure **26**: 200

19th cent., parish workhouse **26**: 201

A13 to Wennington, survey **24**: 197

Becontree estate **26**: 202

Crown Street, Ferry House, medieval features **24**: 198

East Brook End Park, Bronze Age and Iron Age pottery **23**: 104

Ford Road **30**: 214

Goresbrook Fields, Goresbrook Road, late Iron Age/Roman features **27**: 264

Horndon/Barking gas pipeline **24**: 199

Parsloes manor house **26**: 199

St Peter and St Paul Church **26**: 199, 200
the Pilon vault **29**: 253

Valence House Museum **26**: 202

Wood Lane, Merry Fiddlers **24**: 198

History of Dagenham (J. P. Shawcross) **26**: 199–203, 202
see also Chadwell Heath

Dagenham Breach (Parochial Charity) **26**: 200

Dagnams, Romford, demolished c. 1948 **25**: 289

Dale, Henry (alias Anthony Degrave) **25**: 180, 181

Dale, Samuel (d 1739), on the history of Harwich and Dovercourt **25**: 182; **26**: 192–4, 193

dams

Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills **27**: 323, 324

see also causeways

Danbury

medieval tile kiln **29**: 206; **30**: 92, 186

19th cent. tithe mapping **25**: 224

Twitty Fee, late Iron Age/Roman enclosure **22**: 145, 146; **27**: 11

Danbury Camp **22**: 23, 26; **23**: 22; **24**: 205; **26**: 61, 62

Danbury Country Park, Icehouse **30**: 228

Danbury Place (Danbury Park) **30**: 180, 188

Danbury Ridge, earthworks, Iron Age pottery **25**: 12

Danebury (Hants) **22**: 34

Iron Age loomweights **26**: 71

metalworking evidence **27**: 155

Danegeld **27**: 92

Danes *see* Vikings

D'Arcy family of Maldon **27**: 223

see also Maldon (D'Arcy tower/Moot Hall)

Dare, Robert Westley Hall, MP **29**: 147

Dartford (Kent)

late Bronze Age hoard **29**: 15

medieval manor of Count of St Pol **27**: 195, 196, 197, 199

dating

of hedgerows, Bocking **24**: 114–17, 116

see also archaeomagnetic dating; dendrochronology; radiocarbon dating

daub

general, and timber-framing **29**: 226

Iron Age, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 50
medieval

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 49

Heybridge Hall **29**: 234

Roxwell quarry structure **23**: 42, 45, 48

Stebbingford **27**: 123, 155–6

late medieval, Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 128, 133

post-medieval

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 53, 55

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 89

not precisely dated

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159, 161, 173, 174

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 19, 37–8

Stanway Hall Farm **29**: 207

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 118

Weald, South, Camp **26**: 63

Davey, Theo, auctioneer and architect **24**: 168, 173

Davies, John (architect) **24**: 168, 173

Davies, Thomas, and Cressing Temple **25**: 79

Davis, Robert, land valuer **25**: 221

Dawkins, Charles, Audley End huntsman **23**: 73

Dawson, Charles James (architect) **24**: 169, 174

Dawson, Lt Robert, RE, tithe mapping **25**: 219–20, 222, 225

Dawson, William

Colchester estate agent **25**: 224

farmer and valuer of Frating Hall **25**: 220

D'Cruze, Shani, *Our time in God's hands* (book review) **23**: 170, 172–3

De Burgh, Elizabeth (d 1360), rebuilding of St Mary's

Church, Great Bardfield(?) **25**: 269; **28**: 130–1

De Burgh, Raymond, lands of Counts of St Pol **27**: 193, 194, 196–7, 198, 199

De Burgh estates, of Bardfield **24**: 243

De Ferrers family *see* Ferrers

De Lisle, Robert *see* Lisle, Robert de

De Tibetot family, Tiptofts, Wimbish **24**: 120

Deacle, Rev. E. L. Y., vicar of Messing **24**: 153

Dean, Doreen, historian **26**: 199

Deane, Anthony (later Sir), (Harwich shipwright, later Navy Commissioner) **25**: 175, 176, 179, 181

Deane, James, Colchester builder, 18th cent. **25**: 100, 101, 103

Deane, William, of Dynes manor, Great Maplestead **29**: 233

Deane family monuments, St Giles' Church, Great Maplestead **30**: 251

Deard, George, Old Harlow resident **22**: 105

Debden (N. Essex), medieval manor **30**: 146

Debden (W. Essex)

Debden Green WW2 defence ring **26**: 256

housing survey **29**: 211

see also Loughton

Debenham, Sir Gilbert, of Little Wenham **21**: 106

Dedham

Enclosure Acts **26**: 138

ring ditches **29**: 187

deer, and the royal forests **26**: 126

deer bones

prehistoric, Aveley **28**: 215

Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 53–4, 61

not precisely dated

Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 286

Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 293

deer enclosures *see* Ongar Radio Station (Great Park)

deer parks

Stock, Crondon Park (poss.) **24**: 201
Weald, South, Camp **26**: 44, 45–6, 53, 60; **27**: 272
see also Littleley Park; Woodham Walter (Hall)

defensive works *see* air-raid shelters; airfields; artillery; Essex
Redoubt, Ongar; forts; Harwich (defences);
hillforts; Martello towers; pill-boxes; Saffron
Walden; World Wars

Defoe, Daniel

on flight from London plague (1666) **23**: 65
on Harwich 194
on men of business and property **25**: 185–6
on Prince Rupert **22**: 118

Denbigh (north Wales), Carmelite Friary **30**: 133

dendrochronology **27**: 288; **30**: 232–3

church bellframes survey **27**: 289, 290; **30**: 232
list **30**: 232

Belchamp St Paul, Turners **28**: 231

Coggeshall, Grange Barn **27**: 186, 288

Colchester, St Martin's Church **28**: 249

Collins Creek, Blackwater estuary **24**: 209

Cressing

Hungry Hall **28**: 163, 164, 228

New House Farm **28**: 160, 164, 228

Cressing Temple **28**: 156

Barley Barn **26**: 271

the Granary **25**: 79, 92–6, 93, 95, 96, 103; **27**: 288

Harmondworth, W. London, Great Barn **27**: 186

Laver, High, Mashams **29**: 216

Maldon

All Saints' Church, spire **124**: 148

King's Head, High Street **27**: 218, 223

Netteswellbury, Monks' Barn **28**: 228, 237

Staplehurst (Kent), Kent Cottage **24**: 121

Totham, Great, Slough House Farm **21**: 126–7, 132

Wethersfield, Codham Hall, Great **28**: 228, 245

Writtle, Lordship Barn **28**: 228, 246

Dengie

early planned landscapes **22**: 51, 57

medieval hundred **25**: 75; **26**: 127, 164, 168; **29**: 118, 119

anti-aircraft batteries (Diver sites) **27**: 255

Daneseia (Domesday placename) **21**: 49

red hills **27**: 255

see also Asheldham

Dengie Hall

medieval manor **21**: 49–50

Parish Church of St James **21**: 49–50

Denney, Patrick, 'The enclosure of Old Heath Common
1811–18' **27**: 237–46

Denny, Edward, Waltham Abbey lord of the manor **29**: 207

Denton (Norfolk), Lodge Farm, cross-wing roof **24**: 120

Derby, earls of *see* Ferrers

deserted villages/settlements *see* settlement patterns

Devereux family, Littleley Park **25**: 131

Devil's Dyke (Cambs) **27**: 96

Dewey (Dewy) family, 17th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 71–2

Dewye, Josias, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117

Dicket Mead, Welwyn (Herts), late Roman building **26**:
265

Dickin, Dr Edward P., Essex historian **24**: 151, 152

Dickinson, John, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119

Diocletian, Emperor **26**: 76

Dix, Robert, freeman of Colchester (16th cent.) **21**: 111

docks *see* waterfronts

dog bones

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 53–4, 60–1

Rainham, Tesco site **21**: 134

Domesday Survey

general

Count Eustace of Boulogne's estates **24**: 240; **25**: 75, 76;
26: 163; **28**: 103, 142

in Essex (book reviews) **24**: 240–1; **26**: 288

and Essex tenants **24**: 157–8, 160; **25**: 75

and feudal topography **21**: 48–56

and J. H. Round **23**: 81; **24**: 240; **29**: 155, 156–7, 158,
170

and manors of Counts of St Pol **27**: 194, 195, 198

and planned landscapes **22**: 55, 58

settlement and landscape **29**: 115–16, 118

and sheep farming **26**: 71, 76–7

and watermills **30**: 273

woodland in SE Essex **22**: 50, 52–3

Adulfesness (*Ældulvesnasa*) (now The Sokens) **27**: 202,
205–6, 210

Barnston (*Bernestuna*) **24**: 160

Blackwater estuary, fisheries **29**: 281

Bocking Hall **24**: 117

Boreham **28**: 103; **30**: 22

Bradwell-on-Sea (*Effcestra*) **25**: 60

Colchester, origin of the 'Liberties' of **25**: 74–6

Harwich **26**: 194

Hawkwell, Church **27**: 271

Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 49

Leyton **28**: 298

Maldon **26**: 162–3, 164; **28**: 142

Newland, Roxwell **25**: 160

Ongar **30**: 154

Rayleigh Castle **28**: 290

Stebbing manors **30**: 146, 151

Stebbingford (*Horstedafort*) **25**: 249; **27**: 106, 151, 174–6

Ugley and placename evidence **24**: 153–5

Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45

Woodham Walter **30**: 190

Writtle **26**: 141; **27**: 1

**Domesday Survey of Queen Philippa (Edward III's
consort)** **21**: 48, 49

domestic service *see* employment

Dominican order

Chelmsford friary **22**: 73; **30**: 77, 149, 151

Sudbury friary **22**: 72, 73

Domitius Ahenobarbus, Lucius, and Caesar **21**: 9

Donyland, East

in Domesday Book **25**: 75

East Donyland Hall, Neolithic axe **21**: 118

High Street, Rowhedge **24**: 198

Donyland, West *see* Berechurch and under Colchester

Doraunt, John, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130

Doreward, John (son of Sir John, of Bocking) **21**: 104

**Doreward, Sir John, of Bocking (House of Commons
Speaker, d 1420)** **21**: 104

Doreward family of Bocking **21**: 104

Douglas, Sir William, Scottish knight **26**: 153

Doull, Alexander, tithe maps of **25**: 222, 224

dovecotes

Berechurch Hall **25**: 285–8 (inc. illustr.)

Brentwood, Thorndon Country Park (poss. gazebo?) **27**:
263, 272

Hedingham Castle **28**: 294, 295–8, 295, 296

dovecotes (*cont.*)

- Sewards End, Tiptofts **28**: 223
 Spains Hall, Finchingfield **28**: 317

Dover (Kent) *see* Buckland**Dovercourt**

- Bronze Age hoard **28**: 277
 medieval market **21**: 89
 19th/20th cent.
 Alexandra Hotel **24**: 182
 seaside house at **24**: 182
 WW2 anti-aircraft battery **29**: 186
 by-pass **25**: 193, 194, 195
 see also Harwich (Bathside Battery)
 Church of All Saints, tower and porch **23**: 93
 Dovercourt Decoy (duck decoy pond) **29**: 186
 Samuel Dale's *History* **25**: 182; **26**: 192, 193, 194

Down Hall, Hatfield Broad Oak, 19th cent. garden and park **29**: 200**Downhouse Farm** *see* Hanningfield, West**Doyle, Paul A.**, *Fields of the First* (book review) **29**: 299–300**Doyley, John, senior**, map-maker **25**: 221, 222**D'Oyly, Mr.**, Griffin Griffin's agent, Audley End **23**: 70**Drayson, Frederick**, of Faversham (Kent), tithe map-maker **25**: 222**Dreuil (Somme, France)**, Bronze Age hoard **22**: 7**Drewry, George, VC** **28**: 316**Druids**, poss. temple at Bentley **24**: 188–9**Dubnovellaunus**, British ruler **26**: 75**duck decoy ponds** **27**: 250, 251, 254, 255; **28**: 188, 192, 193; **29**: 186**Duckend Farm** *see* Stansted**Duddenhoe, manor of**, Coggeshale medieval estate **22**: 61**Duffus (Moray)**, church plate **24**: 150**Dugdale, Sir William (d 1686)**, historian **24**: 161, 163; **26**: 199**Dunkirk**

- Silas Taylor at **25**: 174–5, 180
 sold to France (1662) **25**: 175

Dunmow, medieval hundred of **26**: 127; **27**: 108, 193; **29**: 115, 116, 119**Dunmow, Great**

- Romano-British period
 enclosure **21**: 124, 125
 poss. small town **28**: 47; **30**: 276
 pottery (comparison) **27**: 317–19
 textile-working **26**: 77
 Saxon features **21**: 124, 125
 medieval period **27**: 174
 see also Alfriston medieval manor; Southall manor (later Clapton Hall)
 19th cent., Union Workhouse **26**: 212
 20th cent.
 and the railways **28**: 305
 WW2 GHQ Line **27**: 274
 Bigods Hall, prob. Roman villa **21**: 125
 Bigods medieval manor *see* Alfriston
 Bigods Wood **21**: 125
 Boyes Croft, malthouse **25**: 100, 104; **27**: 256
 Buildings Farm **24**: 198; **25**: 15, 16; **26**: 231; **27**: 33; **28**: 47–92 (inc. illustr.)
 Middle Iron Age features **25**: 19, 249; **28**: 47, 54, 55, 90
 Structure 1 **28**: 50–1, 52, 53
 Structure 2 **28**: 51–2, 54
 late Iron Age/Roman features **25**: 19, 25, 249; **28**: 52–62, 56–9

- field system **25**: 249; **28**: 52–62, 56, 58, 88–90, 89
 later Roman features **25**: 23, 250; **28**: 60–1, 62–5, 63–4
 field system **25**: 249–50; **28**: 60, 63, 88–90, 89
 Structure 3 **28**: 62, 63, 89, 90
 Structure 4 **28**: 62–3, 90

misc. finds **28**: 82–8 (inc. illustr.)*see also* coins; pottery; tilesChequers Lane **28**: 91

Church End

prehistoric to medieval features **26**: 243poss. Roman villa **28**: 47The Old Vicarage **27**: 278Flitch Lane, Dunelm **30**: 214Folly Farm **26**: 231; **28**: 47, 51, 90High Street, Nos 39/41 (rear), misc. residual pottery **22**: 141Junior School, Mesolithic axe/adze **25**: 226Merks Hill Farm, poss. Roman villa **28**: 47Newton Works **28**: 47North Street, Brook House, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116St Mary the Virgin, Church of **26**: 218**Dunmow, Little**and FitzWalter family **21**: 49; **22**: 68

Priory

the Lady Chapel (now Parish Church of All Saints) **24**: 191–2medieval mortared flint **23**: 94Priory School (1871), now private house **26**: 210**Dunstable (Beds)**, hat producing centre **27**: 230**Durham, Jolland de** **27**: 194, 198**Durham Cathedral** **27**: 189**Durrington Walls (Wilts)**, late Neolithic pottery **22**: 8**'Dutch' cottages**Dutch Cottage Museum, Canvey Island **22**: 122, 123–4, 124, 128–30, 131Rayleigh, Crown Hill **22**: 122, 124–7, 130–1**Dutch Reformed Churches** **22**: 122, 123, 128**Dutch wars** *see* Wars**Dybney, Joan**, Colchester will (1571) **22**: 97**dyke systems of defence**at Camulodunum **21**: 142, 143at Verulamium **21**: 142, 143**Dynes family of Cressing** **30**: 239–40**Earls Colne**19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222Atlas Ironworks **26**: 235; **29**: 189, 190Combe Hay, 16th/17th cent. house **29**: 226Nightingale Hall Farm, prehistoric and post-medieval finds **30**: 196Priory **26**: 253; **28**: 172St Mary's Priory Church **28**: 167, 174–5St Andrew's Church **28**: 167churchyard **28**: 172, 175, 176, 177evolution **28**: 165–72, 171monuments **28**: 165, 168, 170, 172–6, 173pews **28**: 165, 166, 169, 176–8restoration **28**: 165, 166Sonningwells **29**: 224–6, 225**earthquake (1884)**, Colchester area **26**: 217**East Ham** *see* Ham, East**East India Company**, Harts Hospital, Woodford Green **23**: 110**Easter, High**Anglo-Saxon metalwork **27**: 320, 321

Easter, High (*cont.*)

- medieval settlement **29**: 117, 118
- Oldeparke **29**: 119
- and Pleshey Great Park **25**: 114, 115
- see also* Good Easter
- Easterford bridge**, over the Blackwater **26**: 168
- Eastern Counties Railway Company (later Great Eastern Railway)**
 - at Colchester **26**: 290
 - at Harwich **25**: 198
 - surveying for **25**: 224, 225
 - Takeley Railway Station **28**: 305, 309, 310
- Easthorpe**
 - Church **29**: 94, 97, 98, 143
 - Little Birch Holt Farm, Middle Bronze Age palstave **22**: 2, 3
 - poss. Roman road at **24**: 209
- Easthorpe Green**, Flispes, 16th cent. kitchen **28**: 116
- Eastlake, Sir Charles** **26**: 219
- Easton, Great**
 - Hall **27**: 187
 - manorial site **24**: 124
 - railway crossing keeper's lodge **28**: 309
- Easton, Little**, Lady Warwick and the 'Dunmow Progressives' **24**: 244
- Eastwood**, 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
- Ecclestone, J.**
 - 'Early Iron Age settlement at Southend: excavations at Fox Hall Farm, 1993' **26**: 24–39
 - and Havis, Richard, 'Late Iron Age and Roman occupation at Hatfield Peverel: excavations at Sandford Quarry 1994' **27**: 13–21
- Ecgberht, King (d 839)** **27**: 95
- Eddy, M. R.**, "'Dutch' Cottages in Essex' **22**: 122–31
- Edgar, King**, charter of **25**: 176–7
- Edmund, Saint**, king and martyr **24**: 157
- Edward the Confessor, King and Saint (d 1066)** **21**: 48; **29**: 284
- Edward the Elder, King (899–924)** **24**: 158, 160; **27**: 96, 97; **28**: 317
 - attacks Colchester **27**: 97
 - Maldon *burh* **23**: 18, 20, 22; **27**: 97; **28**: 139, 140
 - Maldon campaign (912) **24**: 157
- Edward I, King** **24**: 122, 123, 124, 125; **27**: 198
 - on Crusade **30**: 44
 - and Littley Park **25**: 119
 - and Pleshey Park **25**: 114
 - see also* coins
- Edward II, King**
 - and Coggeshale family **22**: 62, 63, 64
 - deposed 1327 **22**: 63
- Edward III, King**
 - and the Bruce family **26**: 170
 - and John Bourchier **26**: 146, 148, 149
 - and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 68, 72
 - Queen Philippa as consort **21**: 48
 - Scottish and French wars **22**: 63, 64, 65; **26**: 146
- Edward IV, King** **21**: 106; **26**: 145; **30**: 146, 149, 150, 152
- Edward VI, King**, and Pleshey **25**: 113, 114
- Edwards, Jane (d 1851)**, Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 251
- Edwards, Richard**, Manningtree tenement (c. 1633) **24**: 237
- Eight Ash Green**, Abbotts Hall, medieval kitchen **28**: 116
- Eldred family**, St Andrew's, Earls Colne monuments **28**: 168, 173, 174, 175, 176

- Elizabeth I, Queen** **22**: 172; **30**: 179, 193
 - and Colchester Reformation **22**: 96, 97, 98; **30**: 278
 - visits Harwich **26**: 194
 - see also* coins
- Ellesborough (Bucks)**, Bronze Age hoard **28**: 275, 277
- Elliot, Edward (d 1595)**, of Newland Hall, Roxwell **25**: 160, 171
- Ellis, Rev. Henry (d 1802)**, curate in Rochford Hundred **26**: 198
- Elliston family**, St Andrew's, Earls Colne monuments **28**: 168, 174, 175
- elm timberwork**
 - Bocking, Church Lane, Hill Malting **29**: 220, 222, 223
 - Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 248
- elm wood remains**, Waltham Abbey, Longpool **29**: 207
- elm woodland**
 - Dutch Elm Disease **25**: 119; **30**: 181
 - Cressing **25**: 94, 96; **28**: 154
 - Littley Park **25**: 119, 124
 - Wimpole (Cambs) **25**: 119
 - Woodham Walter **30**: 181
- Elmdon**
 - medieval growth **29**: 116
 - 1824 Enclosure Act **25**: 219
- Elmstead**
 - Parish Church of St Anne and St Lawrence **28**: 249–50, 249
 - parish of **25**: 73
- Elsenham**
 - Roman grave group **23**: 99, 112
 - box, bronze (*pyxis*) **23**: 99, 112
 - medieval manor **29**: 116
 - Tye Green, Romano-British features **27**: 271
- Elstowe (Beds)**, long-wall jetty house **24**: 120
- Ely, Bishops of** *see* Thirlby, Thomas
- Ely (Cambs)**
 - Abbey, inquest into privileges of **24**: 157–8
 - Cathedral, architecture **27**: 189–90
- emmer remains**, Asheldham Camp **22**: 25, 31
- Emmison, F. G.**, *Elizabethan Life: Home, Work & Land* (book review) **23**: 168–9
- employment**
 - and Irish immigration in 18th/19th cent. **28**: 298, 301
 - female during the French wars **27**: 226–36
 - agriculture **27**: 226–8, 233
 - domestic service **27**: 231–2
 - prostitution and vagrancy **27**: 232–3
 - straw plaiting **27**: 230–1, 233, 235
 - textiles and clothing **27**: 228–9, 235
 - on the railways **28**: 305
 - see also* Audley End
- Enclosure Acts, Parliamentary** *see* Parliament (Acts of Enclosure)
- enclosures**
 - Neolithic
 - Alphamstone **21**: 124, 125
 - Chadwell St Mary, Rose Cottage (north of), poss. long mortuary enclosure **27**: 305, 306
 - late Neolithic/Bronze Age (poss.) 'hengiform', Helions Bumpstead **22**: 145, 146
 - Bronze Age, Lofts Farm **28**: 195
 - mid to late Bronze Age
 - Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **28**: 207
 - Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange **25**: 25; **30**: 5–12 (inc. illustr.)

enclosures (*cont.*)

late Bronze Age

- Baddow, Great **30**: 7
 Manor Farm **22**: 148, 153–4; **25**: 3–12 (inc. illustr.)
 Boreham **23**: 95, 97; **24**: 195
 Broomfield, Windmill Field **23**: 102; **25**: 10; **26**: 1–23
 (inc. illustr.); **30**: 7
 Hallingbury, Little **23**: 116, 117
 Springfield Lyons **25**: 3, 9–12, 11; **26**: 14, 20, 22
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 207

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age

- Rochford, Westbarrow Farm **29**: 201
 Uphall Camp (poss.) **21**: 133

Iron Age

- Braintree, College House **24**: 61
 Hadleigh **26**: 25
 Maldon, Tenterfield Road **28**: 212
 Stanway **22**: 159; **26**: 231, 233
 Thaxted **22**: 145, 146
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 251–2

mid to late Iron Age

- Ashdon **23**: 95, 96
 Bardfield, Great **23**: 95, 96
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 52, 54
 Stebbing Green **23**: 95, 96
 Tendring, Hill Farm **29**: 203

late Iron Age

- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 1–3, 4
 Danbury, Twitty Fee **27**: 11
 Fairlop Quarry **30**: 220
 Heybridge Hall **23**: 100, 101
 Hornchurch (poss.) **26**: 234
 Mucking **27**: 11
 Stansted Airport, Bury Lodge Lane **21**: 136
 Stanway Hall Farm **23**: 108; **24**: 205–7, 206; **28**: 205,
 221, 315; **29**: 207, 214
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 1–12 (inc.
 illustr.)

late Iron Age/Roman

- Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger **21**: 131
 Chignall **23**: 39
 Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218
 Danbury **22**: 145, 146
 Dunmow, Great **21**: 124, 125
 Halstead **22**: 145, 146
 Heybridge Hall **30**: 220
 Leighs, Great (sub-square) **21**: 123, 124
 Stansted Airport Social Club **21**: 135, 136
 Thaxted **22**: 145, 146

Roman

- Alphamstone, ?Romano-Celtic **21**: 124, 125
 Alresford **21**: 125
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **28**: 207
 Bull's Lodge Quarry, Boreham **22**: 151; **24**: 3–5, 5, 7, 8,
 18
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 82, 100–1
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **26**: 238, 244; **27**:
 13–21 (inc. illustr.)
 Langham **29**: 188
 Wendens Ambo **27**: 20

medieval

- Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory, early medieval tofts
25: 246; **28**: 103, 105, 106–8, 109–11
see also Writtle (King John's Hunting Lodge)

post-medieval, Terling, poss. windmill site **25**: 236, 237*not precisely dated*

- Ashen, mortuary enclosure **30**: 200–1
 Birch **26**: 231, 233
 Birdbrook **24**: 193
 Canfield, Little **23**: 95, 97
 Cressing, rectilinear **26**: 231
 Farnham Church **27**: 252
 Horkesley, Great, Martins **27**: 252
 Lamarsh, poss. mortuary enclosure **29**: 188
 Lawford **29**: 188
 Leighs, Great **26**: 231
 Mount Bures, Long Gardens, (poss.) long mortuary
 enclosure **29**: 188, 189
 Ridgewell **21**: 125; **24**: 193
 Rivenhall **26**: 231, 232; **28**: 196
 Shalford **21**: 123; **27**: 252
 Shoebury, North **22**: 55; **26**: 123; **27**: 338
 Southchurch, Wick Farm **29**: 202
 Stanway, Church Lane, sub-rectangular **24**: 214–18,
 216–17
 Stebbingford **27**: 106
 Tilbury Juxta Clare **27**: 252
 Tollesbury Wick Marsh **27**: 274
 Wakes Colne, Bretts Farm **27**: 252
 Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, *Eldeworth* **22**:
 160; **24**: 93, 94, 111; **26**: 105, 123
 Witham **26**: 231
 Maltings Lane, Pondholton Farm Enclosure **28**: 214
 Yeldham, Great, Butler's Grove **27**: 252

see also deer enclosures; Loft Hall; moated sites; stock
 enclosures

enclosures, causewayed *see* causewayed enclosures; Orsett

Enfield Lock

- Royal Ordnance Factory **30**: 198
 early Flandrian peat **22**: 162, 163

Enfield to Epping Green Gas Pipeline **29**: 210

Englefield (Berks), Battle of **27**: 92

Environment, Dept. of

- Planning and Policy Guidance Note 15 (PPG 15) **26**:
 235
 Planning and Policy Guidance Note 16 (PPG 16) **22**:
 148; **23**: 98–9; **25**: 14, 60; **26**: 235

Eohric, King of the East Angles **27**: 96

Eorcenwald, Saint (Bishop of London), founds Barking
 minster (Abbey) **24**: 157; **27**: 93

Epping

- medieval period **29**: 116; **30**: 262–6
 planned town **25**: 228; **30**: 262–3
 Church of St John the Baptist **30**: 263
 High Street Nos 237–255 (rear)
 medieval features **29**: 199
 pit group **30**: 262–6, 262–5
 St Margaret's Hospital (former workhouse) **30**: 212, 228
 Station Road (No. 4) **25**: 228
see also Copped Hall

Epping Forest

- Essex Mapping Project **30**: 199, 202
 history (book article) **24**: 244
 Longbarns **28**: 199
 WW2 defence ring **26**: 256
see also Chigwell (Epping Forest Country Club)

Epping Green to Enfield Gas Pipeline **29**: 210

Epping Heath, and Waltham Abbey **29**: 117; **30**: 262

Eppingbury, medieval estate **30**: 262

Erith (Kent), Beaker pottery **28**: 101

Essex*general*

Archaeology in Essex

1991 **23**: 98–1131992 **24**: 195–2101993 **25**: 239–571994 **26**: 238–581995 **27**: 261–761996 **28**: 205–271997 **29**: 194–2151998 **30**: 210–31in Domesday Book (reviewed) **24**: 240–1early policing **25**: 290–1; **28**: 316early postal service **28**: 318*Essex Churches and Chapels: a Select Guide* (Fitch) (book review) **28**: 318*Essex Heritage: essays presented to Sir William Addison* (book review) **24**: 243–4

excavations

1989 **21**: 126–39, 1271990 **22**: 148–61, 149fieldwalking in (1985–1993) **25**: 14–27mansions and estates lost but archives saves **25**: 288–9mapping, 18th cent. map-makers (book review) **22**: 188and the medieval royal forest **26**: 126–32peasants in Essex c. 13th–14th cent. **29**: 115–21*Sworn to Serve: Police in Essex 1840–1990* by M. Scollan (book review) **25**: 290–1*The Archaeology of Essex Proceedings of the Writtle**Conference* (Owen Bedwin ed.) (book review)**28**: 314–15Tithe commutation maps **25**: 219–25Victoria Cross holders (book reviews) **24**: 244; **28**: 316–17vineyards **21**: 48*see also* National Mapping Project**Essex Coast**, *The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge Survey* (Wilkinson and Murphy) (book review) **27**: 337–8**Essex Coast Environmentally Sensitive Area (ESA)** monitoring **27**: 249–50**Essex County Council Archaeology Section**1989 **21**: 118–251990 **22**: 138–471991 **23**: 91–71992 **24**: 185–941993 **25**: 226–381994 **26**: 222–371995 **27**: 247–601996 **28**: 181–2041997 **29**: 183–931998 **30**: 196–209**Essex Cropmarks Enclosure Project** **28**: 195**Essex Gardens Trust** **28**: 190**Essex Mapping Project** *see* National Mapping Project**Essex placenames project** *see* placename evidence**Essex Redoubt**, Ongar **24**: 200; **25**: 245**Essex Tree-ring Dating Project** *see* dendrochronology**Essex Yeomanry**, Waltham Abbey **24**: 74**Essex, Earls of** *see* Bohun; Fitz Peter; Mandeville, Geoffrey de**Estrées-sur-Noye (France)**, Roman villa **26**: 265**Ettricke, Edward**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119**Eustace of Boulogne, Count**, Domesday estates **24**: 240; **25**: 75, 76; **26**: 163; **28**: 103, 142**Evans, Kathleen and McMaster, Ida**, *Mount Bures – its lands and its people. A brief history from prehistoric to Victorian times* (book review) **27**: 339–40**Ewart Park Bronze Age metalwork phase**Blackmore, Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood **28**: 280Blackwater valley **30**: 260–1, 261Boreham (poss.) **22**: 139Fingringoe **22**: 5, 8Harlow, Old, Gilden Way **21**: 119Layer Marney **28**: 275, 277Nottingham **28**: 272Oakley, Little **22**: 11Springfield Lyons **25**: 10; **30**: 19Stumps Cross **26**: 259Swallows Cross, Rayplace Farm **28**: 280Vange **29**: 1, 7, 9–12, 9, 15**Exeter (Devon)**, Roman baths **23**: 121**Fairclough, K. R.**‘Mills and ferries along the lower Lea’ **23**: 57–66‘Temple Mills as an Industrial Site in the 17th Century’ **22**: 115–21**Fairfax, Sir Thomas**, and Earls Colne **28**: 167**Fairlop**medieval moated site (prob.) **30**: 202WW2 airfield **30**: 202**Fairlop Quarry, Hainault Road**, Bronze Age to Roman features **26**: 251; **30**: 210, 220–1**fairs** *see* markets and fairs**Faith, Rosamond**, ‘The topography and social structure of a small soke in the middle ages: The Sokens, Essex’ **27**: 202–13**Fambridge, North**, tithe mapping **25**: 224**Farnham**Church, sub-rectangular enclosure **27**: 252

medieval manors

Farnham, Little **27**: 194, 195, 196, 198*see also* Hertisham (later Hassobury)Walkefares **27**: 194**fasteners**, Anglo-Saxon, Waltham Abbey, Abbey Gardens House **25**: 246**Faulkbourne**, Church **29**: 97**Fawkon, Robert**, Colchester will (1554) **22**: 97**Feet of Fines** **22**: 62; **29**: 59; **30**: 144**Felsted***general*, landscape history **26**: 142, 143medieval manor **25**: 113; **27**: 106, 17418th cent. estate **25**: 22119th cent. mapping of **25**: 224almshouses **26**: 212

Church of the Holy Cross

churchyard **23**: 93north aisle reconstruction **29**: 253–4, 254Grammar School **26**: 208, 210

Sugar Beet Factory

late Iron Age features **27**: 264probable Roman villa **27**: 262, 264*see also* Littlely Park; Stebbing Green; Stebbingford**Felton, Edward**, of Pentlow Hall **29**: 233**Fenerde, Henry**, of Copford **22**: 69**Fenn, John**, Colchester estate agent **25**: 224**Fenton, James**, of Chelmsford **26**: 292, 293**Fermer, John le**, and Lionel de Bradenham (14th cent.) **22**: 68

- Ferrers, Edward Grey, Lord (d 1457)** 30: 149
Ferrers of Groby (Leics) 28: 130; 30: 146, 148, 149
Ferrers, Henry de (d 1343), and Stebbing Church 28: 130–1; 30: 148
Ferrers, Henry de (d c. 1093–1101), Domesday manor of Stebbing Hall 30: 146, 148, 151, 152
Ferrers, Henry de, Lord 30: 148, 149
Ferrers, Margaret, Lady (d 1375) 30: 148–9, 151
Ferrers, Robert de (2nd Earl of Derby) 30: 148
 founds Tilty Abbey 23: 152; 30: 148, 151
Ferrers, Robert de (6th Earl of Derby d 1279), and King Henry III 28: 130; 30: 150
Ferrers, Robert de (Earl of Derby, d 1139), Stebbing manor 30: 148
Ferrers, Sir William de (d 1287) 30: 148
Ferrers, William de (3rd Earl of Derby d 1190), grant to Knights Hospitallers 28: 131; 30: 146, 150, 152
Ferrers, William de (5th Earl of Derby d 1254) 30: 146, 148
Ferrers, William de, Lord (d 1370/71), and Stebbing Church 28: 131; 30: 148
Ferrers, William de, Lord (d 1445) 30: 149
Ferrers family, of Stebbing 28: 130–1; 30: 146, 147, 148–9, 151
ferricrete (dark stone), Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29: 76, 77, 96
ferries *see* Lea, River
fibulae *see* brooches
field boundaries *see* boundaries
field systems
general
 ‘coaxial’ 22: 46, 51
 Cressing 26: 133
 open fields 22: 46, 57, 58; 28: 151
 middle Bronze Age
 Shoebury, North 28: 1, 10
 Wakering, Great 28: 1, 10
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 23: 108
 Iron Age
 Stansted Airport, Social Club 25: 44
 Totham, Great, Slough House Farm 21: 132
 late Iron Age/Roman
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 25: 249; 28: 52–62, 56, 58, 88–90, 89
 Heybridge Hall 30: 220
 Shoebury, North 22: 49, 55; 27: 338
 Sturmer, barrow 29: 295
 Tendring, Hill Farm 29: 203; 30: 221
 Roman
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 27, 33, 34
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 25: 249–50; 28: 60, 63, 88–90, 89
 Fairlop Quarry 30: 220–1
 Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 33, 46
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 29: 207
 Roman/Saxon, Hornchurch, South, Rainham Road 30: 215
 medieval
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
 Boreham, Bulls Lodge Quarry 27: 263
 Cressing Temple (poss.) 28: 218
 Grays Thurrock, Stifford County Primary School 28: 218
 Rawreth 26: 240
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 5, 7, 29, 38
 Stebbingford 27: 110–12, 111, 121, 126, 169, 171, 173
 Wakering, Great 28: 1, 10
not precisely dated
 Bromley, Great, Badley Hall 29: 188
 Horndon-on-the-Hill 22: 53–4
 Leyton, Buckingham Road, Football Club 28: 212
 Orsett Cock 22: 49, 52, 54–5
 Pleshey Great Park 25: 115–16, 115
 Stratford Market Depot (North) 24: 202
see also landscape history; ridge-and-furrow
fieldwalking (1985–1993) 25: 14–27, 243; 30: 1–3, 3–5
figurines
 copper alloy, Roman, Braintree, Sandpit Road, ‘horse and rider’ 24: 22, 29, 44–6, 46
 pipeclay, Roman, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 74, 75
 late medieval, Colchester, The Red Lion 25: 150
Finchingfield
 19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222
 The Round House, ‘Dutch’ cottage 22: 124
 Spains Hall 28: 316, 317
 Springmede, The Causeway 30: 247
finger-rings *see* rings, finger
Fingringhoe
 Plane Hall Farm
 late Bronze Age hoard 22: 2, 3–7, 4, 6
 Iron Age bridle-bit 22: 6, 7–8
 South Green, Bronze Age metalwork 22: 6, 8
fire pits *see* hearths/ovens
fired clay *see* clay
fireplaces
 Rayleigh, Dutch Cottage 22: 122, 125, 127, 130
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 119, 123, 131, 132
 Steeple Bumpstead, Little Waltons Farmhouse, painted fireplace 29: 240, 241
Firman family, of Hatfield Peverel 26: 279
Firmin, Benjamin (Old Heath, Colchester farmer) 27: 244
fish bone deposits
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 135
 Sales Point, Blackwater estuary 29: 279–80
fish-ponds 29: 281
 Chelmsford, Moulsham Lodge 29: 197
 Coggeshall Abbey 23: 95
 Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills earthwork 27: 323, 324
 Radwinter, SW of Church 30: 212, 230
 Swards End, Tiptofts 28: 206, 223
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 30: 202
 Woodham Walter 30: 182–6, 183–5, 189, 190, 193
fish-traps (kiddles)
 Blackwater estuary 24: 193–4, 209; 25: 233, 234; 27: 251; 28: 196; 29: 185, 274–82 (inc. illustr.)
 Stour estuary 27: 251; 28: 196; 29: 281
see also Collins Creek; Holbrook Bay; Mersea Island; Nass, The; Pewet Island; Sales Point
Fishbourne (Sussex), Roman palace 23: 121; 26: 264
Fisher, J. L., A medieval farming glossary (book review) 30: 276–7
fishing weirs
 Blackwater estuary 27: 255; 28: 193, 194, 195, 196; 29: 185, 274–82 (inc. illustr.)
 Colne estuary 28: 193
 Harwich 29: 281

fishing weirs (*cont.*)

- Lea, River **23**: 63
 Stour estuary **29**: 281
see also Collins Creek; Holbrook Bay, Stour estuary;
 Mersea Island; Nass, The
- Fisin, James**, Colchester musician, late 18th cent. **24**:
 241–2
- Fitch, Canon John (ed.)**, *Essex Churches and Chapels: a
 Select Guide* (book review) **28**: 318
- Fitch, E. A. (archaeologist and historian)** **24**: 151, 157;
 30: 178, 189
- Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood** *see* Blackmore
- Fitz Gerold, Warin**, and the royal forests **26**: 129
- Fitz Peter, Geoffrey (later Earl of Essex)**, and royal
 forests **26**: 126, 127, 129, 130
- Fitz Roger, Robert**, and the royal forests **26**: 129
- FitzAudelin, William**, as attendant to Henry II **26**: 164
- FitzGeoffrey (Fitz Geoffrey), Maurice**
 founds Bicknacre Priory **29**: 216
 founds Tilty Abbey **23**: 152; **30**: 148, 151
- FitzGeoffrey (Fitz Geoffrey) family** **30**: 148
- FitzGilbert, Richard (lord of Clare)**, Domesday manors
 of **21**: 49; **24**: 158
- FitzLewis family**, of Stebbing **30**: 146, 150, 151
- FitzWalter (Fitzwalter), John, Lord (d 1361)**
 and Coggeshale family **22**: 64
 and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 67, 69, 70, 72
- FitzWalter (Fitzwalter), Robert (d 1235)**, and Magna
 Carta **26**: 164
- FitzWalter (Fitzwalter), Robert, Lord**, and manor of
 Lexden (14th cent.) **25**: 76
- FitzWalter (Fitzwalter) family**
 and Hanningfield family **26**: 164, 166, 168
 of Little Dunmow (13th cent.) **21**: 49; **22**: 68
 Woodham Walter manor **22**: 172; **30**: 178–80, 181, 187,
 188, 190
see also Radcliffe (Ratcliffe) family
- Flanders**
 and the Flemings, and Peasant's Revolt **22**: 122
 and the military career of John Bouchier **26**: 151–2
- Fleam Dyke (Cambs)** **27**: 96
- fleur-de-lys**, lead, Dagenham, Crown Street, Ferry House
24: 198
- flint (as building material)**
 Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 265, 267
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 5–6, 18
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 74
 Dunmow, Little, Church of All Saints **23**: 94
 Maldon
 All Saints' Church **24**: 136
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 75
 Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church, wall of lost chapel **27**:
 298, 299
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 128
- flints and flint-working**
 prehistoric (*general*)
 and fieldwalking **25**: 17
 Aveley, Ship Lane **26**: 240
 Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **25**: 8
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222
 Black Notley, Great Notley Garden Village **25**: 241
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 63, 69
 Brentwood, Halfway House to Herongate Pipeline **23**:
 92
 Brightlingsea **22**: 152

- Chesterford, Great, Vintners **24**: 198
 Chignall, Roxwell quarry **23**: 39, 45–6, 49
 Clacton, Little, Dead Lane **25**: 248
 Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 261
 Dunmow, Great, Church End **26**: 243
 Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea **24**: 200
 Harlow, Gilden Way **22**: 155
 Harlow, Old **22**: 101, 106
 Harlow Temple **21**: 133
 Heybridge, Northern Relief Road **28**: 210
 Kelvedon, High Street **30**: 220
 Kirby-le-Soken, Kirby Quay **29**: 183
 Leyton
 George Mitchell School **24**: 199
 Oliver Close Estate **24**: 199
- Maldon
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 139
 landfill site **22**: 169–70
- Pleshey, Moat Cottage **30**: 272
- Rochford, Westbarrow Hall Farm **28**: 213
- Shoebury, North **21**: 134
- Springfield, A12 Interchange **25**: 25; **30**: 3–4, 37
- Stebbingford **27**: 106, 108, 156
- Wakering, Great **28**: 4, 5, 9
 Poynters Lane (north of) **27**: 248
- Waltham Abbey, Cornmill stream **23**: 146
- Witham
 Maltings Lane **27**: 266
 The Avenue **22**: 138–9, 139
- Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 10
- Late Glacial–Early Holocene, Bures Hamlet, poss. long
 blade industry **25**: 253
- Palaeolithic
 and fieldwalking **25**: 17
 Aveley **29**: 260
 Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 245
 Bocking **26**: 222–3
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **29**: 48
 Harlow Temple **21**: 126, 133
 Leyton **28**: 267
 Prothero's Nursery **28**: 267, 268, 269, 270
 Leytonstone 'floor' **28**: 267, 268, 269
 Plaistow, West Ham **28**: 267, 269
 Balaam St Pit (Plaistow Park Pit?) **28**: 268,
 270
- Purfleet **25**: 246
- Rivenhall, Coleman's Farm **24**: 185
- Upton Park, West Ham **28**: 267, 269
 Klondyke Avenue (Churston Avenue) **28**: 267, 269,
 270
- Mesolithic
 and fieldwalking **25**: 17
 Ashdon **23**: 95
 Benfleet, South, Badger Hall **21**: 126, 135; **23**: 1–9,
 3–9
 Billericay, School (poss.) **21**: 27–8, 44
 Canewdon, Upper Raypits Farm **21**: 128
 Chelmsford, Byron Road **27**: 305
 Chesterford, Great, Newmarket Road **28**: 219
 Chignall, Roxwell quarry **23**: 39, 45–6, 49
 Dunmow, Great, Junior School **25**: 226
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 23, 29,
 31
 Harlow, Brenthall Park **21**: 126, 132
 Harlow Temple **21**: 126, 133

flints and flint-working, Mesolithic (*cont.*)

- Heybridge, Lanford Road **28**: 16, 30–1, 31
 Ingatestone, Stock Road **27**: 304
 Ongar sewerage scheme pipe replacement **23**: 131, 134, 136
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Rainham, Brookway Allotments **24**: 205
 Rayleigh **23**: 4
 Sampford, Great **27**: 247–8, 247
 Springfield (poss.) **29**: 203
 Stebbingford **27**: 108, 156
 Thundersley **23**: 4
 Waltham Abbey **27**: 248
 Church Street **24**: 92

Mesolithic/Neolithic

- Rainham, South Hall Farm **28**: 212–13
 Wrabness, Stone Point **27**: 248

Mesolithic/Neolithic transition, Chelmsford and Essex

- Museum **24**: 220, 221

Neolithic

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 23, 27
 Boxted, Parsonage Hill **24**: 208
 Burstead, Little, Broomhills Chase **22**: 138
 Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger **21**: 131
 Donyland Hall, East **21**: 118
 Gilston, Harlow **22**: 162, 164
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 23, 29–30, 29, 31
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Harlow, Old, St John's Church/Market Street **21**: 126, 132
 Helions Bumpstead **24**: 185
 Henham **24**: 185
 Heybridge, Langford Road **25**: 242; **28**: 16, 26, 30–1, 31
 Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue **24**: 205
 Ongar sewerage scheme pipe replacement **23**: 131, 134, 136
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Rivenhall **21**: 125
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46
 Southend-on-Sea/Southchurch **21**: 140
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 16–17, 17
 Stanway (Colchester Zoo) **28**: 222

Neolithic/Bronze Age (*general*)

- Chadwell St Mary **30**: 258–9
 Earls Colne, Nightingale Hall Farm **30**: 196
 Maplestead, Great, St Giles' C. of E. Primary School **28**: 209
 Springfield, White Hart Lane **28**: 214; **29**: 194, 203
 Stanway, Abbotstone **29**: 203; **30**: 210, 216

late Neolithic/EBA

- Boxted, Parsonage Hill **24**: 208
 Broomfield, Windmill Field **23**: 102; **26**: 1, 6, 14–20, 18–19, 22
 Langford, Old Waterworks site **24**: 199
 Mersea, East, Fen Farm **25**: 242
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Stebbingford **25**: 249; **27**: 108, 156
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 60, 63–4
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 10

late Neolithic/mid-Bronze Age, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns'

- 26**: 92, 93, 100

early Bronze Age

- Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 98, 101
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 207

middle Bronze Age, Wakering, Great **28**: 9

Bronze Age

- Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 22–3, 26, 29, 30
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 16, 17, 19
 Leyton, Oliver Close Estate **25**: 251
 Rainham, South Hall Farm **28**: 213
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 10, 16–17, 17, 22
 Woodham Walter, Oak Farm (poss.) **23**: 113
 mid-Bronze Age/Iron Age, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 92, 93, 100

late Bronze Age, Asheldham **22**: 27

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age

- Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea **25**: 19, 22; **26**: 24, 25, 26, 35–6, 37
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 30
 Saffron Walden, Friends School **25**: 259, 262

Iron Age

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 24
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 43–4
 Waltham Abbey **27**: 248

not precisely dated

- Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 248
 Harwich, Church Street **21**: 86
 Maldon, Beacon Green **23**: 18
 Quendon/Rickling **24**: 185, 186
 Witham, Maltings Lane, Wood End Farm **28**: 215

flooding episodes

- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site (poss.) **25**: 70
 Dagenham Breach **26**: 200
 Upminster, St Mary's Lane **30**: 210, 216

floors *see* mosaic floors; tessellated surfaces; tiles, floor**Fobbing**

- Fobbing Marsh
 red hill site (poss.) **23**: 99, 111
 Roman pottery **23**: 111
 medieval period **21**: 52
 Domesday manor of Vange (*Phenge*) **21**: 50
 vineyard **21**: 48
not precisely dated, fishponds **26**: 234

Folly Farm *see* Dunmow, Great**foodstuffs**

- Anglo-Saxon, fish in early Christian diet **29**: 280
 medieval
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 135–6
 18th cent. Audley End consumption **23**: 68, 69–71
 and agricultural improvements **26**: 136–8
 Stebbingford, cheese-making **27**: 173–4
see also ale; beer

Ford, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106**Ford, William**

- and 19th cent. Essex charities **26**: 200
 Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106

Ford End

- parsonage, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 216
 St John the Evangelist, Church of **26**: 218

Fordham, John, 14th cent. Colchester bailiff **22**: 69**Fordham, nr Colchester**

- All Saints, Church of, floor tiles **29**: 254
 Fossett's Lane, Roman to medieval features **30**: 224
 Rev. Thomas Twining (d 1804), as curate (book review) **24**: 241, 242

Foreman, Stuart, 'Medieval Boreham: excavations at the former Buxted Chicken Factory, Boreham, 1992–93' **28**: 103–12

forests and woodlands

general

Colchester, West House Wood **25**: 76, 77
 Cressing **26**: 133, 138
 elm woodland and Dutch Elm Disease **25**: 119; **30**: 181
 and the Essex landscape **24**: 244; **26**: 144
 Hainault Forest **24**: 243; **26**: 201
 Langdon Hills
 Camp **26**: 46
 Coombe Wood **26**: 46, 49
 Loughton
 Broadfield Shaw **27**: 249
 Long Shaw **27**: 249
 Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills **27**: 322–4, 322–3
 Woodham Walter Hall site **30**: 181, 187, 189–90
 Writtle **26**: 140–1, 144; **27**: 1–12 (inc. illustr.)
 early Flandrian, Enfield Lock **22**: 162
 prehistoric (*general*)
 Stebbingford **27**: 108, 159
 Thames river by East Ham, yew forest **26**: 249
 prehistoric to Roman clearance **22**: 52
 Roman, Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 49
 late Roman/Saxon **22**: 52, 58

medieval period

and assarting **29**: 116–17, 118
 and the forest laws **25**: 74; **29**: 116
 Domesday Survey **22**: 50, 52–3; **24**: 240–1; **29**: 115
 administration and justice in the royal forest 1198–1207
 26: 126–32
 Cressing Temple **25**: 94–6
 Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 49
 Maldon **26**: 164
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 44, 45

post-medieval

general

Leez Priory **26**: 234
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 40–2, 61
 17th cent., Hatfield Broad Oak, Hatfield Forest, 'The Warren' **25**: 254, 255; **28**: 164
 19th cent., and French wars **26**: 138
see also elm woodland; hedgerows; hornbeam woodland; lime woodland; oak woodland; parks; wildlife

Forrest, George Topham (architect) **24**: 168, 169, 175

Forster Education Act (1870) **26**: 208

Forster, John, Colchester will (1516) **22**: 87

Forsyth, W. A. (architect) **24**: 169

forts

late Iron Age, Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **26**: 234, 235

Roman

Brancaster (Norfolk) (Saxon Shore fort) **25**: 66
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 38, 39, 44; **29**: 213; **30**: 210, 214
 Hod Hill (Dorset) **22**: 8
 Saffron Walden, Abbey Lane/Gibson Close area (poss.)
 29: 133

see also Bradwell-on-Sea (*Othona*, Saxon Shore fort)

post-Roman(?), Shobury **22**: 55

17th cent.

Colchester

Col Fothergall's fort **29**: 210
 Fort Suffolk (poss.) **30**: 212, 217
 Landguard (Suffolk) **25**: 175, 176, 178, 179, 193–4, 196, 211; **26**: 194, 195

Tilbury Fort **21**: 138; **22**: 160; **23**: 109–10

post-medieval

East Tilbury, Coalhouse Fort **21**: 127, 131; **23**: 105

Harwich, Beacon Hill **29**: 195, 211–12

North Weald, Pickett-Hamilton fort **25**: 257

see also hillforts; Martello towers

Forz family, and the manor of Dartford **27**: 199

Fothergill, Col, Colchester fort during 1648 siege **29**: 210

Fothergill, Dr John, 18th cent. botanist **24**: 244

Foulness Island **27**: 250

Great Burwood Farm, Roman mound (red hill?) **30**: 229–30
 and the identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169, 170

Priestwood

Eastwick Farm, granary **28**: 225

Tree Farm, granary **28**: 225

red hills **23**: 112; **27**: 255

see also Havengore Island; New England Island; Rushley Island; Wakering, Great

Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea **24**: 200; **25**: 15, 16, 19, 22, 25

prehistoric features (*general*) **25**: 19; **26**: 24–5, 37

late Bronze Age features **26**: 24–5, 35–6, 37; **30**: 3

Early Iron Age settlement **26**: 24–39 (inc. illustr.); **29**: 202

Roman features **26**: 25, 27, 36

Saxon features **25**: 26; **26**: 25, 27–8, 30, 34–5, 35

poss. sunken-floored building **25**: 19; **26**: 27–8, 31, 34, 38

medieval features **25**: 19

Foxe, John, *Book of Martyrs* **26**: 198

Foxholes Farm (Herts), Iron Age features **25**: 44

Framlingham (Suffolk), medieval honour of **21**: 50

Francis, William (attorney) **27**: 241

Franklin, Robert, tithe commutation valuer **25**: 220, 223

Frating, Colchester Road, post-medieval features **25**: 242

Frating Green Business Park, misc. features and post-medieval trackway **26**: 243

Frating Hall **25**: 220

Fraunces, John, Colchester will (1514) **22**: 97

Freeman, Edward Augustus, historian **23**: 80–2

Fremnells, Downham, old manor house **25**: 288

Freshwell, medieval hundred **25**: 277; **29**: 115, 118, 119, 120

Fressingfield (Suffolk), Church Farm, cross-wing roof **24**: 120

Frinton, WW2 defences **27**: 275

Frost, James, Norwich contractor, Harwich guns **25**: 198, 212

Fry, Katharine, on local history **26**: 196, 199

Fryerning, medieval aisled barn **26**: 273–6, 274–5

Fulham (Middx), Viking army at **27**: 94

Fuller, Thomas, *History of Waltham Abbey* (1665) **26**: 192

fulling mill (poss.), Bocking, Bradford Street Mill **30**: 233–7, 233–6

Fulwell Cross (Greater London), WW2 anti-aircraft battery **30**: 202

funerary monuments *see* barrows; memorials; tombs/tombstones

funerary rites/practices

late Iron Age mortuary chambers, Stanway Hall Farm **23**: 108

Anglo-Saxon, Wicken Bonhunt **25**: 245

Furbank, Arthur, Chelmsford solicitor **26**: 291

Furber, Dr Elizabeth Chapin, on Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 67, 69

Furners, Thomas, Maldon freeman **30**: 245

Fyfield

Academy **29**: 148

Fyfield (*cont.*)

aisled hall 27: 329

Church 29: 104

Elmbridge School 30: 212, 228

Fyncheden, William de, and 14th cent. Colchester special commission 22: 70**Fytche family**, and Woodham Walter manor 30: 180, 182, 188, 191**Galerius, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)**Galpin, Canon Francis W. (d 1945)** 24: 150**gaming board**, late Iron Age/Roman, Stanway, Stanway Hall Farm 28: 205, 221**gaming counters** *see* counters**gardens and gardening**

Audley End House 26: 255; 27: 273

Brentwood

London Road, St Faith's Hospital 29: 196

Thorndon Country Park 23: 203; 24: 203–4

Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall 28: 208

Chesterford, Great, Flint Cottage, Carmen Street 22: 42

Cressing Temple 21: 127, 130–1, 130; 22: 153; 23: 103; 24: 204

Down Hall 29: 200

Epping, Copped Hall 29: 226

Essex Gardens Trust 28: 190

Leytonstone 28: 298, 300, 301

Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 44, 45, 64, 65, 66, 84, 86, 88, 117, 139

Orsett, High Road (Nos 25–31) 28: 185

Plaistow, Greengate Street 26: 252

Saffron Walden, Fairycroft 22: 185

Sewards End, Tiptofts 28: 223

Stebbingford 27: 118, 119, 121, 123–6, 124, 160, 171, 173

Takeley Railway Station 28: 308, 309

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) 24: 207; 27: 331–2

Weald Hall, South Weald 27: 272

Woodham Walter Hall 30: 189, 191–5

Writtle

Hylands House 28: 215; 30: 226

Lordship Road, Kitts Croft 30: 217

parks *see* Absol Park; deer parks; Leighs, Little (Hall);

Little Park; Pleshey Great Park; Pleshey

Little Park; Pond Park

garderoles

medieval, Barking, Amberley House 22: 150

late medieval, Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 128, 134

Gardiner, Mark F., et al., 'Excavations at Church Street, Waltham Abbey 1976–87: urban development and prehistoric evidence' 24: 69–113**Garnet, Sir Henry**, 14th cent. manors of 22: 68**Garrod, Simon**, and Benfield, Stephen, 'Two recently-discovered Roman buildings in Colchester' 23: 25–38**Garter, Order of the** 25: 154**Garwood, A., et al.**, 'A Late Iron Age and Roman site at Shillingstone Field, Great Sampford' 29: 33–47**Gate, Sir John**, and Pleshey Parks 25: 113, 114, 116**gate-houses**, Writtle, King John's Hunting Lodge 24: 124**Gedge family**, of Newland Hall, Roxwell 25: 160, 171**gelatine/isinglass industry**, Coggeshall, Isinglass Factory 29: 195, 211**Geldart, Ernest (architect)** (d 1929) 24: 168**Gent family**, of Steeple Bumpstead 28: 256**Geographic Information System (GIS)** 28: 196–7**geology***general* 26: 231; 27: 253; 28: 190

early planned landscapes in SE Essex 22: 48, 52

settlement and farming on the mid-Essex boulder clay 26: 133–44 (inc. illustr.)

Bradwell-on-Sea 25: 60

Brentwood 30: 202

Chelmer Valley 25: 113

Chipping Ongar 30: 154

Cressing 26: 140; 30: 218

Epping Forest 30: 202

Grays Thurrock 29: 19

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 27: 13

Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 45

Rainham

Bridge Road 22: 156

Football Ground (former) 28: 93

Saffron Walden 29: 122

Sampford, Great 29: 33, 36

Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall 26: 24

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 1, 4

Stebbingford 27: 102, 105

Stifford 26: 195, 196

Sturmer 29: 294–5

Wakering, Great 28: 1, 5

Weald, South, Camp 26: 53

Woodham Walter 30: 178

Writtle 24: 124; 26: 141

Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 1, 5, 6, 11

Yeldham, Great 26: 174

geophysical survey

Birch, NE of Palmer's Farm 30: 212

Brentwood, Thorndon Park 29: 213

Chesterford, Great 28: 226

village hall site 29: 213

Colchester

Castle Park 30: 230

Gosbecks 26: 261, 263; 29: 214; 30: 216

Northern Approaches Road 29: 213

St Mary's Hospital 29: 213

Stanway, Stanway Hall Farm 29: 214

Cressing Temple 25: 80, 103

Harlow, Gilden Way 29: 199

Heybridge, Elms Farm 30: 230

Newport, Grammar School 29: 213–14

Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House (medieval church) 28: 206, 227

Rivenhall Airfield 23: 101

Saffron Walden, Castle 29: 214

Sampford, Great

Free Roberts Farm 28: 226

Shillingstone Field 29: 33–6, 35, 47

Southend-on-Sea, Prince Avenue/Rochford Road 28: 213

Tey, Great, Warren's Farm 28: 227; 29: 213

Tollesbury Creek 26: 246

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Veresmead 29: 214

Wendens Ambo 25: 243, 245

Wicken Bonhunt 25: 243, 245

George III, King 25: 188, 189**Gerard, John**, *Herball* (1597) 30: 191**Germany, Mark and Medlycott, Maria**, 'Archaeological fieldwalking in Essex, 1985–1993: interim results' 25: 14–27

- Gernon, Robert** 27: 194
Gernon, Sir John, and Lionel de Bradenham (14th cent.) 22: 68, 69, 73
Gervase the monk (12th cent. writer) 24: 147
Gervers, Michael (ed.), *The cartulary of the Knights of St John of Jerusalem in England* (book reviews) 29: 299
Gestingthorpe
 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223
 St Mary's Church 27: 302
see also kilns, pottery
Ghent (Flanders) 26: 151–2
Gibbons, Christopher, and Capt. Silas Taylor 25: 175, 176
Gibson, Adrian
 'Further light on the design of the Great Barns at Cressing Temple' 27: 182–7
 'The constructive geometry in the design of the thirteenth-century barns at Cressing Temple' 25: 107–12
Gibson, Edmund (historian)
 later Bishop of London 24: 158
 revises Camden's *Britannia* 24: 158; 25: 182
Gibson, William
 Audley End gamekeeper 23: 72
 tithe commutation attorney 25: 220, 221
Gidea Hall, Romford, pulled down 1930 25: 289
Gifford, WW2 GHQ Line 30: 206
Gilbert and Tayspill, Colchester cartographers 25: 224, 225
Gillow, Francis, and Walthamstow Mills 23: 61
Gilman, P. J.
 'The Golden Fleece, Brook Street, South Weald' 22: 76–86
 (ed.) *Archaeology in Essex*
 1991 23: 98–113
 1992 24: 195–210
 1993 25: 239–57
 1994 (with A. Bennett) 26: 238–58
 1995 (with A. Bennett) 27: 261–76
 (ed.) *Excavations in Essex*
 1989 21: 126–39
 1990 22: 148–61
 and A. Bennett
 (ed.), *Work of the Essex County Council Archaeology Section*
 1989 21: 118–25
 1990 22: 138–47
Gilston (Herts), Neolithic flint adze 22: 162, 164
glass remains
 late Iron Age
 Stanway Hall Farm 24: 206, 207
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm (poss.) 29: 207
 late Iron Age/Roman, Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas 28: 211
 Roman
 Braintree, George Yard 24: 49
 Colchester, Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent 30: 218
 Elsenham 23: 112
 medieval, Pitsea, St Michael's Church 28: 216
 post-medieval
 Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 58
 Harwich, Kings Quay Street 30: 225
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 106
not precisely dated
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 84, 85
see also vessel glass; window glass
glass working, Saxon, Barking, Amberley House 22: 149, 150
Global Positioning System (GPS) 28: 187, 188; 29: 185, 275
Glottenham (E Sussex), moated site, poss. medieval detached kitchen 26: 189
Gloucester, Duke of *see* Buckingham, Thomas, Earl of
Glynde (Sussex), church plate 24: 151
goat bones *see* sheep/goat bones
Godbold, Steve
 'A Napoleonic coastal gun battery; excavations at Bathside Bay, Harwich 1990–91' 25: 193–218
 'A small Late Iron Age earthwork enclosure in woodland at Birch Spring, Highwood, Writtle; excavations 1994' 27: 1–12
et al., 'South Weald Camp – a probable late Iron Age hill fort: excavations 1990' 26: 53–64
Godeston, Thomas, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) 21: 103, 105
Godric of Colchester (Domesday tenant) 25: 75
Godschall family, Colchester landowners 27: 240
gold objects
 Bronze Age, Woodham Walter, Oak Farm 23: 99, 113; 25: 1–2, 1
 Iron Age stater, Sturmer (Haverhill bypass) 27: 269; 29: 295, 297
 medieval
 Billericay, Crays Hill, finger-ring 27: 325, 326
 Maldon Carmelite Friary, finger-ring 30: 84, 117, 118, 136–7
not precisely dated, Hanningfield, West 25: 12
Goldhanger
 Blackwater estuary, duck decoy ponds 27: 254, 255; 28: 193
 Gardiner's Farm, duck decoy pond 28: 193
 Iron Foundry 29: 189
 red hills 26: 77
 Mill Beach to Goldhanger tidal defences 27: 271
 No. 176 26: 76
 World War One airfield 29: 300
see also Chigborough Farm
Goldsmith, Clement, 16th cent. Temple Mills 22: 115
Goldsmith Estate Map (1797), Weald, South, Camp area 26: 49
Goltho (Lincs), early landscape evolution 22: 49, 52
Gomme, Sir Bernard de, Harwich forts 25: 194
Good Easter, Faulkner's Hall, barn 29: 228–9, 229
Gorhambury (Hants) 21: 143
Gosbecks *see under* Colchester
Gosfield
 18th/19th cent. straw plaiting 27: 230
 Anglian Water mains replacement schemes 23: 137, 139
Gosfield Hall, estate and owners 1715–1825 25: 185–92, 185
Gould, Chalkley 24: 151
Gower, Arthur Leveson (d 1922), church plate of Wakes Colne 24: 150
graffiti
 Roman
 on tiles
 Billericay, School 21: 42
 Braintree, Marlborough Road 30: 196
grain prices
 and French wars 27: 227, 234
see also Tithe commutation maps
grain storage *see* granaries

granaries

Iron Age

- Asheldham Camp (poss.) 22: 13, 24, 25, 34
 Stansted Airport, Car Park 'I' (poss.) 22: 159

medieval

Boreham

- Airfield 28: 206, 216
 Great Holts 27: 176
 Roundwood, Stansted Airport 25: 19, 20; 30: 39
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 38–41

post-medieval

Foulness Island

- Eastwick Farm 28: 225
 Tree Farm 28: 225

see also cartlodges; Cressing Temple

Grand (France), Roman structure 26: 265, 266

Gratian, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)

gravestones and graveslabs *see* tombs/tombstones

Gray, Charles, 18th cent. owner, Colchester Castle 24: 235–6

Gray, George, buys Red Lion, Colchester (1722) 25: 155

Grays Thurrock

- Bronze Age metalwork 22: 5, 7; 28: 278, 280
 Roman remains 26: 196
 Bloomfields Farm 29: 24, 31
 Parker Road
 Stifford County Primary School 27: 264
 prehistoric to medieval features 28: 218
 Primrose Island 29: 19
 Rectory Road, Clactonian deposits 23: 99, 102
 William Edwards School, Stifford Clay Road 29: 19–32
 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features 29: 21–6, 23–4, 28, 29–32
 middle/late Iron Age/Roman features 29: 19, 26–8,
 27–8, 30–2
 medieval features 29: 26, 27, 29

Great Eastern Railway (GER), Takeley Railway Station
 28: 305, 309, 310

Great Holts Farm *see* Boreham

Green, Thomas, Abrahams Ferry 23: 63

Green family of Bocking 30: 236

Greenstead-juxta-Colchester

- and 'Liberties' of Colchester 25: 72–7
 St Andrew's Church 30: 252–3

Greensted-juxta-Ongar, St Andrew's Church 24: 157; 26: 218; 28: 318

Greenwood's survey (1824) 25: 225; 27: 193

Gregory XI, Pope (brother of Roger de Beaufort) 26: 148, 150

Grene, John, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 24: 130

Grenville, George junior, (later 1st Marquess of Buckingham, d 1812) 25: 188–9

Grenville, George (Prime Minister 1763–5) 25: 187

Grenville, George (son of 1st Marquess and later 2nd Baron Nugent, d 1850) 25: 189–90

Grenville, Richard (1st Duke of Buckingham, d 1839) 25: 190

Grenville, Richard, Earl Temple 25: 187, 188

Grenville family of Stowe (Bucks), and Gosfield Hall 25: 187, 188, 189, 190, 191

Grey, Edward *see* Ferrers, Edward Grey, Lord

Grey, Lady Jane 25: 113

Grey family, Stebbing manors 30: 149, 152

Grey Goose Farm *see* Thurrock

Grieve, Hilda Elizabeth Poole, BEM, BA, FSA (Scot.), FR Hist S

obit. 25: 296

The Sleepers and the Shadows. Chelmsford: a town, its people and its past (book review) 26: 291–3

Griffin Griffin, Sir John (first Lord Braybrooke and fourth Lord Howard de Walden, d 1797) 23: 67–78; 24: 164–7

Grimes, William (historian) 24: 160

Grimston, Mary (d 1718, daughter of Sir Harbottle) 24: 153

Grimston, Sir Harbottle 24: 153

Grimston (Norfolk) *see* kilns, pottery

Grimwood family, and Cressing Temple 25: 103–4

Grist, Jonathan, map-maker 25: 220

grubenhäuser *see* sunken-featured buildings

Gryme's Dyke 21: 135, 143; 23: 108; 24: 209; 25: 72; 26: 262; 28: 316; 30: 226

Guildown, Guildford (Surrey), Anglo-Saxon brooch 25: 264

Guillemard, John, commemorated St Peter and St Paul Church, Dagenham 29: 253

Guillemard family of Spitalfields 29: 253

Gun Hill, West Tilbury *see* Tilbury, West

Gunnock, John, of Stebbing 28: 131

gunpowder manufacture

17th cent.

- Temple Mills 22: 117, 118; 23: 61
 Tottenham Mills 23: 57
 Walthamstow Mills 23: 61

see also Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross (Royal Ordnance Works)

Gurney, Henry Palin (d 1904), on Stifford 26: 196

Gurney family 24: 244

Guthrie, John, rector of Duffus (Moray) 24: 150

Guthrum, King (d 890) 27: 92, 93, 94

Gutteridge Hall near Weeley Heath, moated site 22: 152; 25: 248

Gutteridge Wood, Weeley, prehistoric and Roman pottery 25: 248

Guys Hospital 29: 186

and Beaumont Quay 28: 223

and Chelmer valley parks 25: 113, 116, 119–20

Gyford, Janet

Men of Bad Character (book review) 23: 170–1

Witham 1500–1700: Making a living (book review) 28: 317–18

Hackney

medieval mill at 22: 115

17th cent. gunpowder manufacturing (site unidentified)
 22: 118; 23: 57

manors 23: 63

Hackney Ferry 23: 63

see also Jeremiah's Booth

Hackney, River 23: 57

see also Lea, River

Hacton, late Bronze Age hoard 22: 6, 9–10, 9

Haddock, Sir Richard (Navy Commissioner) 25: 181

Hadleigh

Early Iron Age ditched enclosure 26: 25

19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222

'cold war' anti-aircraft site 30: 207

placename (poss. Lea in Domesday) 21: 52

see also Thundersley (Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills)

Hadleigh Castle, medieval, pottery 21: 101

Hadleigh Ray, oyster pits **26**: 234

Hadrian, Emperor *see* coins

Hadrian's Wall **26**: 265

Hadstock

St Botolf's monastery of *Icanho* (poss. site) **27**: 93–4

Church of St Botolph **24**: 191

Enclosure Acts **25**: 219; **26**: 138

pipe-laying watching brief **22**: 140–1

Hainault Farm, World War One airfield **29**: 300

Hainault Forest

history of **24**: 243; **26**: 201

Parochial Charity **26**: 200

Haket (Haketton), Ralph, and Farnham medieval manor **27**: 198

Halfdan (Viking leader) **27**: 92–3

Haliwell Priory (Middx) **28**: 298, 303

Halle, John, Colchester will (1559) **22**: 96

Hallingbury, Great, medieval manor **30**: 149

Hallingbury, Little

Church **27**: 296

late Bronze Age enclosure **23**: 116, 117

South House Farm, Roman structures and artefacts **22**: 148, 155

halls

court **22**: 82

with cross-wings **24**: 118–21 (with illustr.)

Chelmsford, Baddow Road (poss.) **23**: 103

Heybridge Hall **29**: 233–8, 235–6

Laver, High, Mashams **29**: 216

with extended intruded cross-passages **22**: 180–3, 181–2

see also Belchamp St Paul (Turners); Bradwell-on-Sea (Bradwell Hall); Brentwood (Brook Street & High Street); Colchester (East Street & The Red Lion); Nayland (Alston Court); Pitsea (Great Chalvedon Hall); Roxwell (Newland Hall); Shalford (Redfants Manor); Tilbury Juxta Clare (Tilbury Hall); Tiptofts; Tollesbury (Bourchier's Hall); Wakes Colne (Normans Farm); Wethersfield (Great Codham Hall)

Hallsford Bridge, Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 133, 134

Halstead

late Iron Age/Roman enclosure **22**: 145, 146

Roman villa site **22**: 145

Coggeshale family properties (14th cent.) **22**: 61
19th cent.

'Country Residence at' **24**: 177

Poor Law Guardians and tithe maps **25**: 222

straw plaiting **27**: 230, 231

Rosemary Lane, Co-op Yard, 19th cent. structure **28**: 209–10

St Andrew's Parish Church, Bourchier tomb and arms **26**: 152–4

see also Gosfield Hall; Stansted Hall

Ham, Daniel, Temple Mills, Leyton **22**: 118

Ham, East

prehistoric yew forest **26**: 249

Beckton Nursery **26**: 243

Beckton Sewage Works, East London Sludge Incineration Plant **26**: 249

'Dutch' cottage **22**: 124

see also Woolwich, North

Ham, West

Hubbard Street **21**: 138

Three Mills, Miller's House **24**: 207–8

Union Workhouse **28**: 301

see also Plaistow; Stratford; Stratford Langthorne Abbey;

Upton (Ham House Estate); Upton Park

Hamerow, Helena and Clark, Ann, *Excavations at Mucking* (book reviews) **25**: 292–4

Hamford Water **28**: 192; **29**: 186

WW2 defences **29**: 186

hammers, bronze

late Bronze Age

Blackmore, Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood **28**: 277–81, 279

Swallows Cross, Rayplace Farm **28**: 277–81, 278, 279

Vange **29**: 7, 8

Hamo dapifer, Domesday manors of **24**: 158

Handford, Sir Humphrey, Woodford Green household **23**: 110

Hanningfield, medieval manor (Claydons) **26**: 164, 165, 166, 168

Hanningfield, East

and the Hanningfield family **26**: 164–8

WW2 GHQ Line **30**: 206

Hanningfield, South **26**: 164, 165

19th cent., tithe commutation **25**: 220

Church of St Peter **26**: 218

Hanningfield, West **26**: 165

Church of St Mary and St Edward, belfry **29**: 98, 259

Downhouse Farm

A130 proposed line **25**: 17, 26

Roman and post-Roman features **27**: 270

gold bracelets **25**: 12

Hanningfield family **26**: 164–8

William (d 1388) **26**: 166

William (d 1426), will of **26**: 162, 166–8

William son of Sewel (d by 1320) **26**: 165, 166

Hanseatic League **24**: 131

Hardham Church (Sussex) **29**: 143

Harlakenden family

St Andrew's, Earls Colne **28**: 168, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176

Richard (son of Roger) **28**: 172, 176

Roger **28**: 172, 174

Harley, Sir Edward, of Brampton Bryan **25**: 174–5

Harlow

late Bronze Age site **24**: 198

medieval period **21**: 49; **27**: 174

hundred of **26**: 127, 171; **27**: 193; **29**: 115, 119

vineyard **21**: 48

post-medieval, Roman coin (copy) **26**: 228

Church Langley (formerly Brenthall Park) **23**: 106; **26**: 249

prehistoric features **21**: 126, 132; **24**: 198

poss. 17th cent. pottery kiln site **21**: 127, 132; **23**: 106; **24**: 198

Tesco site **25**: 253

Churchgate Street, Mill Lane **28**: 210

Fullers Mead **25**: 253; **26**: 250

Gilden Way

land north of

Neolithic to Roman features **29**: 199

Roman to Saxon continuity of settlement **29**: 194, 199

prehistoric artefacts **22**: 155

Roman building and features **22**: 154–5

Hamstel Road, Princess Alexandra Hospital, Bronze Age barrow **30**: 225

Harlow (cont.)

- Izzards Allotments, prehistoric to post-medieval features
28: 210
- Perry Spring Wood
late Bronze Age/early Iron Age settlement 23: 106; 26:
249–50
post-medieval features 26: 249, 250
- Potter Street 24: 198
No. 48, The Laurels 26: 244
Old House
misc. prehistoric and Roman features 23: 106; 26: 249
poss. Roman farmstead 25: 253
- Wharf, The Old Barn 27: 257, 258
see also kilns, pottery; Moor Hall; Netteswellbury;
Pishiobury

Harlow, Old

- Gilden Way, late Bronze Age finds 21: 119
- Market Street 22: 101–14 (inc. illustr.)
Chequers public house 22: 101, 113
pottery 22: 103, 104, 105, 107, 108–12, 108
structures 22: 101–6, 112–13
- Priory Avenue, Roman metalworking evidence 22: 155
- St John's Church/Market Street, Neolithic and later
features 21: 126, 132

Harlow Temple

- prehistoric features/finds 21: 133
- Iron Age/Roman features 21: 133
Iron Age coinage 26: 73
- post-Roman/early Saxon structure 21: 133

Harlowbury

- medieval manor 22: 101
- medieval pottery and features 22: 155
- post-medieval water mill 22: 149, 155

Harmondworth (W. London), Great Barn 27: 186**Harold, Earl of Wessex (later King)**

- and Waltham Abbey 21: 137; 24: 69
and Writtle 27: 1

Harrington, William, Earls Colne (d 1708) 28: 176**Harris, J. G., surveyor and map-maker 25: 224****Harris, Vincent, Tudor mansion (Maldon Carmelite Friary site) 30: 44, 63, 64, 65, 66, 83, 84, 86, 88, 136, 138****Harris, William, of Mundon (father of Vincent) 30: 44****Harrison, William (Radwinter rector) 28: 163; 30: 241****Harsnett, Samuel, Colchester Library 23: 80; 28: 317****Hartwell House, Aylesbury (Bucks) 25: 189****Harvey, Francis, of Cressing 28: 164****Harvey, I. M. W., *Jack Cade's Rebellion of 1450* (book review) 23: 167****Harvey, James, of Wangey House, Dagenham (d 1627) 26: 200****Harvey, John Bawtree, 19th cent. Colchester mayor 23: 80, 83****Harwich**

- general*, fishing weirs 29: 281
- Domesday survey 26: 194
- 16th cent., defence against Spain 25: 193
- 17th cent.
Capt. Silas Taylor (d 1678) 25: 174–84
on local history 25: 181–2; 26: 192–5, 193
naval station 25: 175–80, 193–4; 26: 194, 195
- 18th/19th cent.
fish-weirs 29: 186
- French wars 25: 193, 194, 196, 198
see also Bathside Battery (*below*)

Samuel Dale's *History* 25: 182; 26: 192–4, 193

20th cent., recent histories and accounts of 26: 195

Anchor Hotel 25: 199

Church Street

Methodist chapel (nr Mayflower Ho.) 21: 57–9, 58,
64–6, 67, 68, 69, 71, 89–90

medieval occupation 21: 64, 65, 67, 69

misc. finds 21: 86, 87–8, 89

pottery from 21: 72–4, 77–86, 80, 84, 90

No. 4, medieval and post-medieval pottery 26: 226

No. 50 21: 59, 69–71, 70, 72

defences 25: 196; 29: 186

Angel Gate 25: 196, 197, 198, 199, 212; 28: 201, 203

Bathside Battery 22: 149, 153; 23: 104–5, 104; 25:
193–218 (inc. illustr.)

Beacon Hill 25: 179, 196, 197, 198; 26: 194; 29: 195,
211–12

Twydall Profile defence 29: 212

Martello towers 25: 196, 198

Redoubt 25: 196, 197, 198

Shotley Gate 25: 198; 29: 186

Stanier Line 28: 200

World War defences 28: 200–1

see also Landguard fort (Suffolk)

George Street 21: 58, 59, 60–3, 90

misc. finds 21: 86–9

pottery from 21: 72, 73, 74–7, 75, 85–6

White Hart Hotel 21: 58, 59, 63

King's Head Street (formerly East Street) 21: 90; 25: 176

Market Street corner (No. 5) 21: 58, 59, 71–2, 72, 122

The King's House 25: 176, 177, 180

Kings Quay Street (Nos 46–47), post-medieval features
30: 225

St Austin's Lane 21: 90

Stour Road 25: 193, 195, 199, 203, 212

West Street 21: 90

see also Landguard Fort; Landguard Point

Harwich Gas and Coke Co. 25: 199**Hastings (Sussex), London & County Bank, architecture 26: 213****Hatchet, John, Audley End coachmaker 23: 74****Hatfield**

and 13th cent. royal forest 26: 129–30

and post-medieval forest *see under* Hatfield Broad Oak
below

Hatfield Broad Oak

late Bronze Age hoard 23: 116, 117; 28: 278, 280

medieval manor of 26: 171; 29: 118

medieval settlement 29: 117–18

19th cent. survey of 25: 224

Buryfields, Cage End, post-medieval structures 28: 210

Cock Public House, architectural fragments 26: 254

Down Hall, 19th cent. garden and park 29: 200

Hatfield Forest, Warren Plantation, 17th cent. rabbit farm
25: 254, 255; 28: 164

Lancasters, moated enclosure 24: 191

'Manwood Green' 27: 193

Priory 26: 254; 27: 253

Vicarage, F. Chancellor's work 26: 216

Hatfield Heath to Matching Tye, Rising Main 29: 199–200**Hatfield Peverel**

Priory

Benedictine Order at 21: 132; 26: 277

Priory House 24: 208

Hatfield Peverel, Priory (cont.)

St Andrew's Church **26**: 277–9, 278

Tudor mansion **21**: 132; **26**: 277, 278

Hatfield Place (book review) **23**: 170

linear features (trackway and poss. ring ditches) **24**: 193

Sandford Quarry

late Iron Age features **27**: 17–19

Roman enclosures/structures **26**: 238, 244; **27**: 13–21
(inc. illustr.)

Smallands Farm, misc. features and pottery **26**: 244

to Witham pumping main, watching brief **24**: 208

Hatfield Peverel, medieval honour of **21**: 50; **26**: 163; **30**:
146, 147, 148, 151

Havengore Island, Foulness

and the identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169, 170

poss. red hills **21**: 131

Haverhill, A604 Bypass **27**: 265, 269; **29**: 294, 297

Havering

medieval period

early medieval manor **29**: 116, 117, 119

manor and James I's lawsuit v. tenants **21**: 48–9

and the royal forest **26**: 128, 129, 130

manor and Liberty of (1500–1620) (book review) **23**:
167–8

see also Rainham

Havering-atte-Bower **29**: 116

cropmarks **30**: 202

Havers, Philip, Mount Bures scandal **24**: 161

Havis, R.

and Ecclestone, J., 'Late Iron Age and Roman occupation
at Hatfield Peverel: excavations at Sandford
Quarry 1994' **27**: 13–21

'Roman Braintree: excavations 1984–90' **24**: 22–68

Hawkwell

Church of St Mary, construction of north aisle and vestry
27: 271–2; **29**: 255–8, 256–8

medieval manor of **22**: 61, 65

Hawkwell Hall **25**: 220

Hayward, Charles Foster (architect) **24**: 176, 177

Hayward, Henry W. (architect), St Andrew's Church,
Earls Colne **28**: 165, 166

hazel nutshells, Asheldham Camp **22**: 31

Hazwell, Revd. Joseph (d 1733), rector of North Benfleet
24: 152

hearths/ovens

and corn driers, interpretation of **27**: 33–4

prehistoric (*general*), Wakering, Great **28**: 5

Bronze Age, Southend Airport (poss.) **28**: 213

early Iron Age, Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 25

Iron Age

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 31

Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 52

Roman

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 28, 29, 30,
33–4

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 37

Osborne Street **25**: 47, 48

medieval

Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106, 109–10

Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 97–8

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 134

Springfield Lyons **28**: 109

Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange **24**: 211, 215; **27**:
176; **28**: 109–10; **30**: 5, 24, 26, 27, 39

Stansted-le-Hope, St Clere's Hall **24**: 209

Stebbingford **27**: 112, 118, 121, 169; **28**: 110

Weald, South, Camp **26**: 63

Woodford Green, Harts Hospital **23**: 110

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 174, 176,
187

late medieval, Cressing Temple **23**: 103

late medieval/post-medieval

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 48, 50

Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 80, 89, 90, 111

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 177, 181,
187, 188

post-medieval, 17th cent., Stebbing, Church of St Mary
the Virgin **28**: 123

not precisely dated

Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **25**: 246

Colchester, East Stockwell Street **23**: 32

Maldon, High Street, Moot Hall (rear) **28**: 135

hedgerows

Bocking, dating of **24**: 114–17, 116

Cressing, and field boundaries **28**: 151–5 (inc. illustr.)

Fordham, Fossett's Lane **30**: 224

Woodham Walter Hall (site) **30**: 181, 187

Hedingham Castle, dovecote **28**: 294–8 (inc. illustr.)

Hekla (Iceland), great eruption **24**: 94

Helions Bumpstead

prehistoric

Neolithic flint axe **24**: 185

poss. 'hengiform' Neolithic/Bronze Age enclosure **22**:
145, 146

medieval period, Domesday survey **24**: 158

Boblow, moat, post-medieval finds **24**: 191

Boblow House **28**: 238–40, 239; **30**: 245

Church of St Andrew **27**: 295–6

The Old Post Office **24**: 199

windmill (poss.) **22**: 145, 146

Helium, Tihel de, Helions Bumpstead (Domesday) **24**:
158

Hellyer, Sacheverall, and Abrahams Ferry **23**: 63

Hemel Hempstead (Herts), Wood Lane End, Roman rural
sanctuary **26**: 266

Hempstead

chapel granted by William Rufus **25**: 271

Church of St Andrew, Harvey vault **26**: 226

Supply Main **29**: 210

Hende, Sir John, manor of Bradwell **29**: 91–2

Heneage, Sir Thomas, and Copped Hall **29**: 228

'**henge**' monuments (poss.) **28**: 196; **29**: 188

Belchamp St Paul **28**: 196; **29**: 188

Helions Bumpstead **22**: 145, 146

Rainham, Great Arnolds Field **28**: 101

Henham

Neolithic flint arrowhead **24**: 185

Roman brooches **27**: 307–8, 309

early Anglo-Saxon brooch **26**: 270–1, 271; **29**: 184

medieval metalwork **27**: 308, 309

Reservoir, Roman site **21**: 143–4, 144, 145

Hennessey, George, *Novum Repertorium Parochiale
Londinense* **24**: 161

Henny, Great, Anglian Water mains replacement **23**: 137,
140, 142

Henny, Little, Anglian Water mains replacement **23**: 140

Henry I, King **25**: 74; **26**: 126; **28**: 142; **30**: 26, 178

- Henry II, King** 25: 74; 26: 163, 171; 27: 193, 194; 28: 144; 30: 147, 150, 152, 266
 grants charter to Maldon 26: 164; 28: 140
 and the royal forest 26: 126, 128
 Waltham Abbey re-foundation 22: 160; 24: 69; 25: 229
 war with France 27: 195
see also coins
- Henry III, King** 24: 122; 27: 3, 196, 197; 28: 130; 30: 147, 151
 royal forest administration 26: 126, 127
- Henry V, King** 30: 152
- Henry VI, King** 21: 106
- Henry VII, King** 30: 149, 178
- Henry VIII, King** 21: 54; 22: 81; 26: 274; 30: 178, 187, 191, 193, 277, 278
 grants estates to Lord Rich 25: 113, 119
 visits Harwich 26: 194
see also coins
- Henry of Blois (brother of King Stephen)** 28: 142, 144
- Henshaw, Mr Colin** 28: 267
- Herculaneum (Italy)**, early Roman hall 26: 264
- Hereford, Earls of** *see* Bohun
- Hereford Cathedral**, library 25: 174
- Herle, Admiral Robert de**, and 14th cent. Colchester enquiry 22: 70, 72
- Hertford**, and the Vikings 27: 96
- Hertford Castle** 25: 171
- Hertford, earls of** *see* Clare, Richard de
- Hertisham (later Hassobury), Farnham**, medieval manor 27: 194
- Hervy, John**, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 24: 129
- Hewet family, 16th cent. Colchester** 21: 111, 112, 114
- Heybridge**
 early Iron Age pottery 26: 72
 Roman road 21: 123
 Roman 'small town' 25: 239, 242, 250; 26: 250; 28: 12, 21, 29
 19th cent. iron foundry at 29: 189
 Crescent Road, Anglo-Saxon structures 28: 12, 29
 Elms Farm
 Bronze Age to Saxon features 25: 250; 26: 250; 28: 12, 13, 16, 19, 33; 30: 230
 Roman structures, poss. *mansio* 26: 250
 Heybridge Hall
 assessment 29: 233–8, 235–6
 Iron Age features 23: 99, 100, 101; 29: 233
 Iron Age/early Roman features 30: 220
 Saxon features (poss.) 30: 210, 220
 medieval occupation 23: 100, 101; 30: 212, 220
 Holloway Road, late Iron Age/Roman features 25: 242
 Langford Road 28: 12–46 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features (*general*) 25: 242; 28: 15
 Mesolithic features 28: 16, 30–1, 31
 Neolithic features 28: 16, 26, 30–1, 31
 Bronze Age features 26: 250; 28: 16, 19, 21
 Bronze Age/Iron Age features 28: 16, 17, 29
 Bldg 1 28: 16, 17, 18, 21
 Bldg 2 28: 16, 17, 18, 21
 Structure 1 28: 16, 17, 18
 Structure 2 28: 16, 17, 18
 early to middle Iron Age 28: 16–17
 Bldg 3 (roundhouse) 28: 16, 17, 19, 21
 late Iron Age/early Roman features 25: 242; 26: 250–1; 28: 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 27, 29
 Roman features 28: 21–9, 22, 24
 Bldg 4 (rectangular structure) 28: 16, 21, 23, 27
 burials 26: 250, 251; 28: 23, 24–7, 25–6, 28, 29–30, 35, 38
 Anglo-Saxon features 28: 22, 27, 29
 environment and economy 28: 21, 23, 29, 38–44, 43
 palaeochannel 28: 43, 44
 misc. finds/grave goods 28: 37–8, 37
see also pottery
 Northern Relief Road, prehistoric features 28: 210
 St Andrew's Church, graveyard survey 28: 225
 Saltcote Maltings 28: 199, 201; 29: 191, 195, 206
see also Lofts Farm
- Heygate, Rev. William E.**, Stifford poet 26: 196, 198
- Heygate family** 26: 196
- Heyward, John**, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 21: 104; 24: 129, 130, 131
- Hicks, Charles**, Great Holland farmer 25: 219
- Higbed, Thomas**, Protestant martyr 26: 198
- Higgins, Charles**, Audley End house steward 23: 67, 69, 70, 72, 73, 74, 75; 24: 164, 165, 166
- Higgs, Laquita**
Godliness and Governance in Tudor Colchester (book review) 30: 277–8
 'Wills and Religious Mentality in Tudor Colchester' 22: 87–100
- Highgate** *see under* London
- Hill, Richard**, tenant of Tottenham Mills 23: 57, 59
- Hill, Thomas**, *The Gardener's Labyrinth* (1571) 30: 191
- hillforts**
 and camps 26: 51
 Ambresbury Banks 26: 61
 Bigbury (Devon) 21: 6
 Chipping Hill, Witham 22: 25, 26; 23: 22; 26: 61; 29: 204
 Danbury Camp 22: 23, 26; 23: 22; 24: 205; 26: 61, 62
 Littlebury, Ring Hill Hillfort 21: 8; 27: 262, 272–3
 Loughton Camp 26: 61
 Mucking 'mini-hillfort' 22: 25
 Romford, Marks Warren Farm 25: 252
 Uphall Camp, Ilford 21: 126, 133; 22: 25; 26: 61
 Wallbury Camp, Great Hallingbury 21: 8; 26: 61
see also Asheldham Camp; forts; Langdon Hills (Camp); Weald, South (Camp)
- Hills, John**, Billericay map-maker 25: 224
- Hinckford**, medieval hundred 27: 108, 174; 29: 115, 116, 118, 119–20
- Historic Towns Survey** 28: 196–7; 29: 188; 30: 202
- Hockley**
 19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222
 Plumberow Mount, poss. Roman? earthwork 29: 269
- Hod Hill Roman fort (Dorset)** 22: 8
- Holborn** *see under* London
- Holbrook, Neil and Langton, Brona et al.**, 'A prehistoric and Roman occupation and burial site at Heybridge: excavations at Langford Road, 1994' 28: 12–46
- Holbrook Bay, Stour estuary (Suffolk)**
 fish-traps (kiddles) 28: 196; 29: 278
 fishing weir 29: 186, 274, 280, 281
- Holden, Anne**, 'A brief description of the life and work of Frederic Chancellor 1825–1918' 26: 205–21
- Holland, Great**, and tithe commutation 25: 219
- Holland, Henry Earl of**, and Little Park 25: 119
- Holman, Rev. William (d 1730)** 24: 157; 26: 192; 30: 187–8
 and St Andrew's Church, Earls Colne 28: 167, 170, 172, 174, 175, 176, 179n11

Holme (Hunts) 27: 96**Holwell, John**, River Lea survey 23: 57–66, 58, 59, 60**Honeywood, Mary**, of Markshall 24: 160**Honorius, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)**Honyngton, Edmund**, Colchester will (1514) 22: 93**Honyngton, John**, Colchester will (1485) 22: 93**Hooker, Thomas**, 17th cent. religious dissenter 26: 292**Horkesley, Great**

Enclosure Acts 26: 138

Martins, enclosure 27: 252

The Old House, barn renovation 29: 184–5

parish of 25: 73

Slough Grove (near), Roman artefacts 23: 93

see also kilns, pottery (medieval)**Horkesley, Little**, late Bronze Age socketed axe 22: 9, 10**Horlocks, the** *see* Sokens, The**horn cores**

Leyton, Buckingham Road, Football Club, horn-core lined drain 28: 212

Maldon Carmelite Friary 27: 223; 30: 138

hornbeam woodland

Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills 27: 322

Woodham Walter Hall 30: 187

Hornchurch

poss. late Iron Age sub-square enclosure 26: 234

medieval period 21: 48

Aerodrome 28: 101

Hornchurch Road, Bus Garage, prehistoric to Saxon

pottery 26: 244

Maybank Avenue

middle Iron Age round house 28: 101

Elm Park

Iron Age features 24: 205; 25: 250

Roman evidence 25: 250

Hornchurch, South

Mardyke Farm 28: 101

Rainham Road, LESSA Sports Ground, Iron Age to Saxon

features 30: 210, 215

Horndon

gas pipeline to Barking 24: 199; 26: 285–7, 286

Conway's Farm 26: 286, 287

Groves Cottages 26: 286, 287

Groves Farm 26: 286, 287

Mar Dyke 26: 286, 287

Rainham Marshes 24: 199; 26: 285, 286, 287

Stringcock Fen 26: 286, 287

Wilderness, The 26: 286, 287

Horndon, East

Heron Hall 30: 193

medieval manor 21: 49

Horndon, John, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 24: 129,

130, 131, 132

Horndon, West

18th cent., Enclosure Act 25: 219

see also Brentwood (Thorndon Country Park)**Horndon-on-the-Hill**

Roman landscape evolution 22: 48, 53–4

High Road

Mayfield Cottage 25: 231

Oxley House (formerly the Co-operative shop) 29: 238–40, 239

The Old Market Hall 29: 238, 239

High Street/Mill Lane (site of Mount House) 21: 133

Mill Lane/High Road Corner

medieval features 28: 206, 210–11, 220

medieval and post-medieval pottery 23: 106

St Peter and St Paul's Church, spire 29: 285, 286

Thomas Higbed of (Protestant martyr) 26: 198

Village Hall 28: 220

horse bones

prehistoric, Aveley 28: 215

Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 53–4, 60

horse brooches

Iron Age

bronze

Bocking 22: 1–3, 2

Polden Hill (Somerset) 22: 1, 3

horse burial, late Iron Age/Roman, Stratford Market Place

23: 109

horse equipment

late Iron Age/early Roman

Gosbecks 30: 216

Harlow Temple 21: 133

Uttlesford, north-west (poss.) 29: 183, 184

Roman

copper alloy, Chesterford, Great 27: 308, 309

iron, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 15

Anglo-Saxon

copper alloy

Ashen 27: 320, 321

Easter, High 27: 320, 321

Margaret Roding 27: 320, 321

Pleshey 27: 320, 321

Vange 29: 283, 284

medieval

Henham 27: 308, 309

Stebbingford 27: 151, 152, 153, 154

Vange 29: 284

not precisely dated

copper alloy, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 83, 85

iron, Chesterford, Great 27: 308, 309

see also bridle-bits; horse brooches**horseshoe nails**

iron

Stebbingford 27: 126, 151, 154

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 105

horseshoes

iron

Anglo-Saxon, Braxted, Little 23: 128, 129

medieval

Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 77, 117, 121, 135

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 37

Stebbingford 27: 152, 153

Horsey Island 29: 186**Horstedafort** *see* Stebbingford**horticulture** *see* gardens and gardening**Horton Kirby (Kent)**, Anglo-Saxon cemetery 25: 264**Hotoft, Robert**, Orsett Old Hall Farm 27: 278**Houchins Farm** *see* Coggeshall**Howard, James**, Abrahams Ferry 23: 63**Howard, Jeremiah (Jeremy)**, Abrahams Ferry 23: 62, 63, 65**Howard, Sir John, First Duke of Norfolk (d 1485)** 25: 154**Howard, Thomas, First Earl of Suffolk (d 1626)**, and Audley End 24: 158**Howard, Thomas, Second Duke of Norfolk (d 1524)** 25: 154, 155, 156**Howard, Thomas, Third Duke of Norfolk (d 1554)** 25: 154, 155

Howard de Walden, fourth Lord *see* Griffin Griffin, Sir John

Howard family, and Colchester, Red Lion **25**: 134, 154–5, 156, 158

Howells Farm, Great Totham *see* Totham, Great

Huddlestone, Dorothy, Lady **22**: 81

Huddlestone, Sir Edmund **22**: 81

Huggins, P. J., *et al.*, ‘Excavations at Church Street, Waltham Abbey 1976–87: urban development and prehistoric evidence’ **24**: 69–113

Hugh II, abbot of Bury St Edmunds **22**: 101

Huguenots **23**: 61; **29**: 253

Hull, M. R., on Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 60

Hullbridge, Lower Road, Willow Pond Farm, poss. red hill **30**: 225

Hullbridge Survey Project **26**: 76; **28**: 196; **30**: 198–9
individual sites listed **30**: 199

The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge survey (Wilkinson and Murphy) (book review) **27**: 337–8

Hulne Carmelite Frairy (Northumb) **30**: 132, 133, 134, 135

Hundred Court Rolls, Colchester **25**: 155

Hundred Years’ War **22**: 64, 65

Hundreds, medieval and later

and the early ‘Liberties’ **25**: 74–5

Barstable **21**: 49, 52; **26**: 49, 127, 164, 195; **29**: 119, 238

Becontree **26**: 127; **29**: 118, 119

Chafford **26**: 45, 127, 195, 199; **29**: 118, 119

Chelmsford **26**: 127, 164; **29**: 119

Clavering **24**: 153, 240; **29**: 115, 119

Colchester **25**: 75, 76

Dengie **25**: 75; **26**: 127, 164, 168; **29**: 118, 119

Dunmow **26**: 127; **27**: 108, 193; **29**: 115, 116, 119

Freshwell **25**: 277; **29**: 115, 118, 119, 120

Harlow **26**: 127, 171; **27**: 193; **29**: 115, 119

Hinckford **27**: 108, 174; **29**: 115, 116, 118, 119–20

Lexden **25**: 75, 76; **29**: 119

Ongar **26**: 170–1; **29**: 118, 119

Rochford **24**: 240; **26**: 198, 199; **29**: 118, 119

Tendring **29**: 115, 118, 119

Thurstable **29**: 118, 119

Uttlesford **25**: 277; **27**: 340; **29**: 115, 116, 118, 119, 120

Waltham **29**: 118, 119

Winstree **24**: 240; **29**: 115, 118, 119

Witham **29**: 115, 119

Hunt, Reuban, Goldhanger Iron Foundry **29**: 189

Hunter, J. M.

‘King John’s hunting-lodge at Writtle’ **24**: 122–4

‘Littley Park, Great Waltham – historical survey’ **25**: 119–24

‘Medieval and Tudor parks of the Middle Chelmer valley’ **25**: 113–18

‘Settlement and farming patterns on the mid-Essex boulder clays’ **26**: 133–44

‘The age of Cressing field boundaries’ **28**: 151–5

‘The age of hedgerows on a Bocking estate’ **24**: 114–17

Huntingdon, and the Vikings **27**: 97

Hurrell, Naomi, Dutch cottage, Rayleigh **22**: 124–5

Hurrell, William, Dutch cottage, Rayleigh **22**: 124–5

Hussey, Frank, on Dutch attack and Landguard Fort **26**: 195

Hutchinson family, Earls Colne **28**: 176

Hutton, silversmiths of **24**: 152

Hutton, Dr Matthew (antiquarian, d 1711) **24**: 160

Hyam Hyam clothing manufacturing, Colchester **27**: 229

hypocausts

Alresford Lodge **29**: 246

Boreham

Bull’s Lodge Farm **24**: 6, 11, 12, 19

St Andrew’s Church (poss.) **29**: 252

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32, 34

Colchester

East Stockwell Street **23**: 33

Kirkee McMunn Barracks **26**: 253; **29**: 262, 265, 266, 268

Long Wyre Street **23**: 120–3, 121

ice-houses, Epping, Copped Hall (prob.) **29**: 226, 227

Iceni **21**: 8

Ilford

Aldborough Hatch Chapel, Newbury Park **30**: 225

Beehive Lane, Beehive public house, post-medieval farming **26**: 244

Goodmayes, Kinfauns Road, ring ditches and post-medieval farming **23**: 106

see also Fairlop; Fairlop Quarry; Uphall Camp

Inchtuthil legionary fortress (Perths)

mansio **23**: 122, 123

officers’ compound **23**: 33

Industrial Archaeology Survey **26**: 234–6, 236; **27**:

255–60, 256–9; **28**: 197–200, 198–202, 315;

29: 189–91, 190, 191; **30**: 202–5, 203–5

industries and trades *see* armaments manufacture; bone-working; breweries; cutlery industry; employment; gelatine/isinglass; gunpowder manufacture; ironworking; kilns; metalworking; quarrying; salt industry; shoemaking; straw plaiting; textile-working; wheelwrights; woodworking and carpentry

Inga (Domesday placename), manor in Barstable hundred **21**: 49

Ingatestone

Church of St Edmund and St Mary **25**: 229

Henry Clayton of **25**: 220, 222, 224

High Street, Roman road (London to Colchester), evidence for **25**: 263

lock-up cell *see* Mountnessing (Drury’s Farm)

Stock Road, Mesolithic flint axe/adze **27**: 304

see also Fryerning; kilns, pottery (medieval, Mill Green)

Ingatestone Hall **22**: 144; **26**: 274; **30**: 191

brick barn **25**: 125, 131

Ingrave Hall, St Nicholas Old Church, site of, Roman-British finds **23**: 92

Ingrebourne, River **21**: 134

Rainham flood defence works **26**: 254

Upminster **30**: 216

inhumations

late Iron Age/Roman(?), Stratford Market Place **23**: 109; **24**: 202

Roman

Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 11, 16–17

Chignall **30**: 276

Colchester

Balkerne Hill, St Mary’s Hospital **29**: 197, 198

Beverley Road **29**: 205

Butt Road (No. 47) **29**: 198; **30**: 210, 217

Gosbecks **28**: 205, 217

Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent (poss.) **30**: 210, 218

inhumations, Roman, Colchester (*cont.*)

St John's Street **23**: 37

Heybridge, Langford Road (poss.) **28**: 24, 27, 29, 35, 38

Anglo-Saxon

Chesterford area **29**: 273

Wicken Bonhunt **25**: 239, 245

medieval

Cressing Temple **24**: 204

Langham, St Mary's Church **30**: 253

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **23**: 106; **30**: 44, 49, 53, 54, 56–7, 57, 60, 133, 135

Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House (former St Mary's churchyard) **28**: 184–5

Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church **27**: 298, 299

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 119, 120–2, 121, 130–1

post-medieval

Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 250, 251

Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church **28**: 172–6, 177

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 122–3

Steeple Bumpstead, St Mary's Church **28**: 256

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 256, 257, 258–63

Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265

not precisely dated

Abridge, London, Little **22**: 150

Barking, St Margaret's Church **22**: 150

Stratford Langthorne Abbey **26**: 252

Thaxted, Church of St John the Baptist **21**: 137

Innocent IV, Pope 30: 136

inscriptions

general

on church plate **24**: 151

Terling Church, Rochester family **27**: 302–3

medieval

Alresford, St Peter's Church **29**: 246

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 66

16th/17th cent., Dagenham, St Peter and St Paul Church **26**: 200

17th cent., Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**: 230

18th cent.

Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 163

Dagenham, St Peter and St Paul Church **29**: 253

Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church **28**: 170, 172, 174

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 259, 262

19th cent.

Brentwood, St Faiths Hospital industrial school **29**: 191

Tey, Great, Church of St Barnabas **30**: 252

20th cent., Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 259

insect remains

Cressing Temple, Granary, beetle infestation **25**: 81

Enfield Lock **22**: 162

Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 23, 39–40, 41–3

Stebbingford **27**: 108, 159–60, 164

Ipswich (Suffolk)

Carmelite Friary **30**: 133

Railway Station **28**: 310

iron objects

late Bronze Age to Iron Age, Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 36

Iron Age

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 84, 85

Stanway **21**: 135

Iron Age/Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 25.21.26, 39, 41–2, 41, 44

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 82, 83, 84, 85–6

Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas **28**: 211

Roman **26**: 77

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 42–3

Boreham

Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14–16, 15

Felsted, Sugar Beet Factory **27**: 264

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 47, 48

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 75

Gosbecks **26**: 261

Elsenham **23**: 112

Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 27, 37, 38

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46, 47

Anglo-Saxon

Braxted, Little **23**: 126–31, 127, 129, 130

Chesterford area **29**: 270, 271–3

medieval

Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106, 109

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 75, 77, 119, 120, 121, 122, 135

High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150

Sandon, St Andrew's Church **25**: 282–3, 284

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 37

Stebbingford **27**: 116, 151–4, 152–3

medieval/post-medieval

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 76, 77, 78, 79

Harwich, George Street **21**: 87

Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134, 136

Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane **29**: 286, 290–1, 290

Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 76, 104–6, 105

post-medieval

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 173, 174

Colne Engaine **23**: 142

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122

Rochford, South Street **28**: 186

Stebbingford **27**: 126

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 262

Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68

Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 250, 251

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32

Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 309

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 173

Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 99

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86

Harwich, Church Street **26**: 226

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 81, 84

landfill site **22**: 170

Stanway Hall Farm **23**: 108

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 9, 10

iron slag

Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50, 66

not precisely dated

Billericay, School **21**: 42

Chesterford, Great, Vintners **23**: 106

Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 214, 215

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 122

see also slag

ironworking

Roman

Braintree **24**: 66Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **26**: 244Anglo-Saxon, Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 13619th cent. **29**: 189–90Earls Colne, Atlas Ironworks **26**: 235; **29**: 189, 190Goldhanger, Iron Foundry **29**: 189*see also* slag**Isle of Harty (Kent)**, Bronze Age hoard **28**: 280**Isle of Wight** **29**: 281**Isserlin, Raphael M. J.**‘Analytical field survey at two Essex ‘hillforts’: South Weald Camp and Langdon Hills’ **26**: 40–52and Connell, Patrick, ‘A previously unknown medieval earthwork in Maldon; excavation behind the Moot Hall, 39 High Street, Maldon 1991’ **28**: 133–41*et al.*‘Roman Coggeshall II; excavations at ‘The Lawns’, 1989–93’ **26**: 82–104‘The Carmelite Friary at Maldon: excavations 1990–1’ **30**: 44–143**Itford Hill (Sussex)**, Bronze Age features **30**: 21**ivory objects**Harlow Temple **21**: 133Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 137**Ivy Chimneys, Witham**

Roman period

‘apsidal ditch’ feature (poss. temple) **27**: 20site of religion and ritual **26**: 267; **27**: 20tiles **24**: 11**Jacques Hall (duck decoy pond), Stour estuary** **29**: 186**James, Duke of York (later King James II)**and Harwich **25**: 175, 176and ‘Popish Plot’ **25**: 181**James I, King**lawsuit against Havering manor tenants **21**: 48–9*see also* coins**Jaywick**, World War defences **28**: 201**Jean IV of Brittany** **26**: 147, 148, 149, 150**Jekyll, Thomas (historian)** **24**: 157, 160**Jennings, Richard**, and Jeremiah’s Booth (Jeremy’s Ferry) **23**: 63**Jephson family**, Great Yeldham grocers **26**: 174, 188**Jeremiah’s Booth (Jeremy’s ferry), River Lea** **23**: 63–4**Jersey** *see* Saint Helier**jet** *see* shale/jet**jet-like object**, Roman, Boreham, Bull’s Lodge Farm **24**: 17**jettons**medieval, French, Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 290

post-medieval

Nuremberg

Billericay, School **21**: 39, 46Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 122**jewellery**post-medieval, Harlow, Roman coin (copy) **26**: 228*see also* bangles; beads; bracelets; brooches; fasteners; rings, finger; torcs**Johannot, Israel**, and Tottenham Mills **23**: 59**John, King** **26**: 163; **30**: 147administration and justice in the royal forest **26**: 126–32and Count of St Pol **27**: 195Essex visits **26**: 127–8loss of Normandy **27**: 194, 196*see also* Writtle (King John’s Hunting Lodge/Palace)**John, Sir Lewis** **30**: 146, 152*see also* FitzLewis family**John, Thomas**, 17th cent. gunpowder manufacturing **23**: 57**Johnson**, Bennet and Johnson, Temple Mills **22**: 119**Johnson, Isaac**, map-maker (d 1835) **25**: 222–3**Johnson, John (1732–1814)**, architect and County Surveyor (book review) **23**: 169–70**Jolland de Durham** *see* Durham, Jolland de**Jones, Michael**, ‘The fortunes of war: the military career of John, second lord Bouchier (d 1400)’ **26**: 145–61**Jopson, Thomas, bailiff of Colchester (15th cent.)** **21**: 105**Josselin, Rev. Ralph (vicar of St Andrew’s, Earls Colne)** **28**: 165, 167, 170, 173, 174, 175**Katherine of Aragon, Queen** **22**: 81, 86**Kelly’s Directory** **24**: 155, 168; **25**: 72; **26**: 136; **28**: 270**Kelvedon***general*late Iron Age settlement **28**: 211late Iron Age/Roman town **30**: 210, 220medieval manor **29**: 59ring ditch **21**: 123Church Hill Farm barn **26**: 275

Church Street

Lances, prehistoric to medieval features **30**: 214The Gardens Bungalow, medieval deposits **29**: 200Durwards Hall, adjacent prehistoric features **30**: 214

High Street

Lawson Villas, LIA/Roman features **28**: 205, 211

Star and Fleece

late Iron Age to medieval deposits **29**: 200late Iron Age/Roman town **30**: 210, 220Knights Templar Terrace **30**: 247Orchard Road, Lawn House, Roman and Saxon features **28**: 211**Kelvedon Hatch**19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223church plate **24**: 152Cold War Regional Government HQ **29**: 212**Kelvedon Lodge, Kelvedon**, barrows **28**: 195**Kemble, Edward**, Hanningfield, West, vault in Church of St Mary and St Edward **29**: 259**Kemps Mill, River Lea** **23**: 61*see also* Walthamstow Mills**Kempthorne, Sampson**, workhouse model plans **30**: 203, 229**Kennet, West (Wilts)**, late Neolithic pottery **22**: 8**Kentish ragstone**Alresford, St Peter’s Church **29**: 246Hawkeell, St Mary’s Church **27**: 271; **29**: 255Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 68, 89, 130Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul, tower **28**: 255Ramsden Crays, St Mary’s Church **30**: 256

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 78Longpool **30**: 222**keys** *see* locks and keys**kiddles** *see* fish-traps**Kilnhurst Bronze Age hoard (Yorks)** **28**: 280**kilns**

brick

medieval, Coggeshall Abbey **29**: 76–8, 100–4, 101

kilns, brick (*cont.*)

19th cent., Walthamstow, former Sidney Chaplin School
24: 201

not precisely dated, Littlebury Hall 26: 279

corn-drying, Roman, Billericay, School 21: 45

glass, Anglo-Saxon, Barking, Amberley House 22: 150

lime

Beaumont Quay 28: 223

Grays Thurrock, Stifford County Primary School 28:
218

Stratford Langthorne Abbey 26: 252

survey of 26: 235

malt

Cressing Temple, Granary 25: 83, 97, 100, 102, 103–4,
104

Dunmow, Great, Boyes Croft 27: 256

Heybridge, Saltcote Maltings 28: 199, 201; 29: 206

Laver, High, Bush Hall Farm 30: 205

Mistley, Maltings No. 1 27: 257

Ongar, High, Spurriers Farm Malthouse 27: 257, 258

Stisted, Gowers Farm Malthouse 27: 256

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) 27: 331, 335–6

Upper Yeldham Hall Malthouse 29: 190

pottery

Roman

Billericay, Buckenham's (Buckenham's) Field 21: 19,
45, 46

Colchester 28: 282

Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250; 26: 250

Rettendon, Hall Farm 27: 269; 28: 220

medieval

poss. kiln furniture 27: 154–5

Grimston (Norfolk) 23: 53

Harlow 23: 53, 54, 55

Hole Farm 22: 109

Horkesley, Great 28: 137

Mile End 28: 137

Mill Green, Ingatestone 23: 51–5, 55; 26: 63; 27: 3

Noak Hill, Paternoster Row 28: 206, 212; 29: 195,
206; 30: 212, 220

Rayleigh, High Road (poss.) 21: 92–102, 93

Scarborough (N Yorks) 23: 53

Sible Hedingham 26: 184

Stock 23: 53, 54, 55

White Gates, Mill Green 27: 3

Woolwich, London 23: 53, 54, 55

post-medieval

Gestingthorpe 28: 185

Harlow 28: 185

Brenthall Park (Church Langley) 21: 127, 132; 23:
106; 24: 198; 26: 250

Purleigh 21: 127, 134

Stock 21: 153; 24: 201; 28: 185

White Gates, Mill Green 27: 3

not precisely dated, Babshole Farm (north of Sudbury),
'Potters Field' 23: 92

tile

Roman, Bull's Lodge Quarry (Farm), Boreham 22: 152;
24: 6

medieval

Claypits Farm, Thaxted (poss.) 23: 124

Danbury 29: 206; 30: 92, 186

post-medieval, Stoneywood, Mill Green 27: 3

unspecified, Roman, Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 22: 159

King, Daniel (Earls Colne sketch) 28: 167, 172, 175

King, Henry W.

Ecclesiae Essexiensis 27: 297

on Essex churches 26: 195; 29: 258; 30: 255

King, John & son, Saffron Walden surveyors 25: 224

King's Lynn (Norfolk)

medieval clerks of 24: 125, 129

medieval pottery 23: 53

18th cent. coal supplies to Audley End 23: 69

Kirby-le-Soken

Kirby Quay, prehistoric flintwork and medieval pottery 29:
183

Norton's Farm Barn 25: 231–2

see also Sokens, The (Adulfesness (*Aeldulvesnasa*))

kitchens

medieval 28: 113–16, 114–15

Bergholt, West

High Trees, Lexden Road 28: 113, 114

Virginia Cottages, Lexden Road 28: 113, 114

Broomfield, Chopyns 28: 115, 116

Dunmow, Great, North Street, Brook House 28: 115,
116

Eight Ash Green, Abbots Hall 28: 116

Glottenham (E Sussex), moated site, poss. detached
kitchen 26: 189

Messing

The Street (No. 1) 28: 113, 114, 116

Yew Tree Farmhouse 28: 115, 116

Moreton, Hancocks 28: 115, 116

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 39

Stebbing, Parsonage Farmhouse, Church End 28: 113,
114

Weald, South, Lincolns, Lincolns Lane 26: 188, 189; 28:
113, 114

Writtle, King John's Hunting Lodge 24: 124

16th cent.

Chappel, Swan public house 28: 116

Easthorpe Green, Flispses 28: 116

surveys 26: 189

18th cent., Leytonstone, Thorn Close 28: 300, 302

not precisely dated, Chappel, Old Stores 26: 188, 189

see also Braxted Hall; Littlebury Hall; Yeldham, Great

Knight, Anne *see* Nugent, Anne

Knight, Henry, Temple Mills miller (16th cent.) 22: 115

Knight, John (d 1733), buys Gosfield Hall 25: 185, 186, 187

Knights Hospitaller

The cartulary of the Knights of St John of Jerusalem (book
reviews) 29: 299

Boblow 28: 238, 240

Cressing Temple 25: 79, 94, 104, 291–2; 29: 104, 299

Fryerning 26: 273

Maplestead Hall site 25: 253

and the royal forests 26: 129

Stebbing manor 28: 131; 30: 146, 150–1, 152

Woodham Walter 30: 190

Knights Templar

Cressing demesne farm 28: 151, 153, 154–5, 156; 29: 299

Cressing Temple 24: 124; 25: 79, 94, 291–2; 26: 133, 136,
138, 141, 143; 28: 312; 29: 104, 299

and the royal forests 26: 128, 129

Temple Mills, Leyton 22: 115

and Witham 27: 223, 286; 28: 111, 317; 29: 299

knives

copper alloy

middle/late Bronze Age, Sheering 23: 115–16, 116; 28: 181

late Bronze Age, Vange 29: 9, 12

knives, copper alloy (*cont.*)late Bronze Age (poss.), Clavering **28**: 181–2, 181

flint

late Neolithic/EBA

Broomfield, Windmill Field **23**: 102; **26**: 1, 17, 19Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227

iron

Iron Age, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 84, 85late Iron Age/Roman, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm
28: 84, 85–6Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 14Anglo-Saxon, Chesterford area **29**: 270, 272, 273

medieval

Harwich, George Street **21**: 87Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 37Stebbingford **27**: 151, 152Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 286, 290, 291

post-medieval

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 173, 174Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119, 120*not precisely dated*Asheldham Camp **22**: 14Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 173**Kramer, Joseph**, terracotta panels, 12–13 Poultry, London
26: 213**Krauwinckel, Hans**, Nuremberg trade token/jetton **28**: 122**Kynochtown**, 19th cent. explosives factory **26**: 234**Laindon** **21**: 52, 54**Laindon Hills**landscape history **22**: 48, 52, 53and medieval woodland **22**: 53**lakes** *see* ponds and lakes**Lamarsh**Church of the Holy Innocents **27**: 296poss. mortuary enclosure **29**: 188**Lambourne**Church of St Mary and All Saints **28**: 250–5, 250, 251, 253medieval phase **28**: 250, 252Georgian work **28**: 252–4, 25519th/20th cent. work **28**: 254Lockwood family **28**: 252, 254–5Bishops Hall (demolished 1936) **25**: 289Dews Hall (demolished 1840) **28**: 255**Lambourne Hall estate** **23**: 112**lamp-fillers, ceramic (poss.)**, Roman **28**: 281–2, 281**lamps**(poss.) Roman, ceramic, Chesterford, Great, Crown Inn
28: 281

Roman

(?)three-nozzled, Crouch Green, Castle Hedingham **23**:
92, 93; **25**: 228ceramic Romano-Egyptian, Thaxted **23**: 123–6, 124, 125iron, Elsenham **23**: 112**Lancaster, Duchy of** **28**: 284**Lancaster, Joseph (educational pioneer)** **29**: 146**Lancaster, Thomas Earl of**, rebel of Edward II **22**: 62**Lancasters** *see* Hatfield Broad Oak**Land Surveyors Club (formed 1834)** **25**: 220**Landguard Fort (Suffolk)** **25**: 175, 176, 178, 179, 193–4,
196, 211; **26**: 194, 195**Landguard Point (Suffolk)** **25**: 193, 194; **29**: 186**landscape history***general*and aerial photography **26**: 234early medieval dust veil catastrophe **24**: 94early planned landscapes in SE Essex **22**: 46–60evolution **22**: 46–51, 47–8methodology **22**: 46Rodwell's Roman planned landscape **22**: 50, 51–8, 51,
56, 57Essex Coast Environmentally Sensitive Area (ESA)
monitoring **27**: 249–50peasants in Essex c. 13th–14th cent. **29**: 115–21Blackwater valley, *Archaeology and the Landscape in the
Lower Blackwater valley* (Wallis and
Waughman) (book review) **29**: 298Brentwood, Thorndon Country Park **27**: 272Canvey Island Landscape Survey **29**: 212Cressing **26**: 133–41 (inc. illustr.), 143–4Felsted **26**: 133, 142, 143Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 46–51 (inc. illustr.)Rainham, Bridge Road **22**: 156Saffron Walden **27**: 174Sokens, The (formerly Adulfesness) **27**: 203–7, 203–5Tabor estate, Bocking **26**: 143Weald, South, Camp **26**: 42–6 (inc. illustr.)Writtle **26**: 133, 140–1, 140, 144*see also* field boundaries; field systems; forests and

woodlands; hedgerows; Hullbridge Survey

Project; Little Park; London Clay; National

Mapping Project; Stebbingford (medieval

farm and landscape); topography; wildlife;

Woodham Walter (Hall)

Lane, John, vicar of Roydon **25**: 221**Langdon Bay (Kent)**, Bronze Age metalwork **28**: 280**Langdon Hills**

Camp

analytical survey **26**: 40, 46–51 (inc. illustr.)Bronze Age features **26**: 40, 46–9Anglo-Saxon/medieval period, woodland **26**: 49post-medieval, quarrying **26**: 49–51merger with West Lee parish **21**: 50, 51, 52, 54**Langenhoe**Bradenham's 14th cent. manor **22**: 67, 68, 69, 70, 73,
74Fingringhoe Road **24**: 199

Red Hill

No. 70 **26**: 77No. 78, and the LBA/EIA salt industry **26**: 71–7 (inc.
illustr.)**Langford**cropmark site **26**: 230; **27**: 252Langford Hall Farm, prehistoric ring ditches and
cremation **27**: 268–9, 268Old Waterworks site, prehistoric features **24**: 199

Roman features

poss. Romano-Celtic temple **25**: 236, 237poss. villa estate **25**: 236, 237school (1870), now private house **26**: 210stone vessel **25**: 232–3, 233**Langham**St Mary's Church **30**: 253–4, 253Stour valley, poss. Romano-British farmstead **29**: 188**Langhorne, John (d 1779)**, poet and scholar **26**: 200**Langley, Capt. Thomas**, Harwich seaman **25**: 178, 180**Langton, Brona and Holbrook, Neil et al.**, 'A prehistoric
and Roman occupation and burial site at
Heybridge: excavations at Langford Road,
1994' **28**: 12–46

Lanvaley, William de, and the royal forest **26**: 127

Latelaes, John, and Woodham Walter **30**: 181, 182, 193–5
latrines

medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 123, 166

see also cess-pits

Latton

Harlow Round House, 'Dutch' cottage **22**: 124

Mark Hall, fire damage 1947 and pulled down 1960 **25**: 289

Latton Priory Farm, earthwork **27**: 253

Launde family, and medieval Maldon **26**: 163

Lavender, N. J.

'A 'principia' at Boreham, near Chelmsford, Essex: excavations 1990' **24**: 1–21

'A Roman site at the New Source Works, Castle Hedingham: excavations 1992' **27**: 22–34

and Brown, N. *et al.*, 'Later Bronze Age sites at Great Baddow and settlement in the Chelmer valley, Essex, 1500 to 500 BC' **25**: 3–13

et al.

'A Saxon building at Chadwell St Mary: excavations at Chadwell St Mary County Primary School 1996' **29**: 48–58

'Bronze Age and Medieval Sites at Springfield, Chelmsford: excavations near the A12 Boreham Interchange, 1993' **30**: 1–43

'Middle Iron Age and Romano-British settlement at Great Dunmow: excavations at Buildings Farm 1993' **28**: 47–92

'Prehistoric and Romano-British Activity at the William Edwards School, Stifford Clay Road, Grays; excavations 1997' **29**: 19–32

Lavenham (Suffolk)

Guild Hall **25**: 153, 154

Parish Church of SS Peter and Paul, Parclose of chapel **25**: 155

Laver, High

bridge **26**: 166, 168

Bush Hall Farm, malthouse **29**: 190; **30**: 205

Mashams **29**: 216

misc. Roman to post-medieval metalwork **30**: 197

see also Magdalen Laver

Lawford

prehistoric

'henge' monument (poss.) **22**: 145

long barrow/mortuary enclosure **29**: 188

ring ditches **29**: 187

Lawford Park, round barrow **29**: 187

Lawling, medieval assarting **29**: 116

Lawrence, Alderman Thomas, Colchester will (1594) **22**: 98

Lawshall (Suffolk), medieval manor **26**: 164

Layer Marney, Pods Wood, late Bronze Age hoard **28**: 272–7, 274, 276

Layer Marney Towers **26**: 215

le Clerk/Tote family *see* Tote/le Clerk family

Le Feburs, Mrs., and Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61

Lea (Domesday placename), poss. Hadleigh **21**: 52

Lea, River

prehistoric settlement **28**: 181, 269

floodplain **26**: 240

at Waltham Abbey **22**: 159

ferries

Abrahams Ferry **23**: 60, 62–3

Crosby's Ferry **23**: 64

High Hill Ferry **23**: 65

Jeremiah's Booth (Jeremy's ferry) **23**: 63–4

Lockbridge Ferry **23**: 63, 64–5

Morriss's Ferry **23**: 65

Robin Hood Ferry **23**: 64, 65

Smith's Ferry **23**: 64

Taylor's Ferry **23**: 65

Holwell's survey of **23**: 57–66, 58

Lock Bridge **23**: 62, 65

Stratford mills **22**: 115, 116, 117

Tottenham Mills **23**: 57–61, 62

Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61–2

WW2 anti-aircraft defences **25**: 257

Lea Valley

19th cent. mineral extraction and building **26**: 240

see also Enfield Lock

lead alloy

(?pewter)

Chesterford, Great, pilgrim badges **27**: 308, 310

Maldon Carmelite Friary, button **30**: 117, 118

Vange, Victorian toys **29**: 284

lead and lead working

Roman

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 16, 17

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 48, 49

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32

Anglo-Saxon, Chesterford area **29**: 270, 272

medieval

Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 221, 222

Colchester, Gosbecks (prob.) **26**: 262

Dagenham, Crown Street, Ferry House **24**: 198

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 93, 117, 118, 119, 120

Stratford Langthorne Abbey **26**: 252

Vange **29**: 284

post-medieval

general, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 93, 121, 122

17th cent., Temple Mills **22**: 119

18th cent.

Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 279

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church, coffin furniture **28**: 260, 262

Springfield, French textile seal **21**: 154

not precisely dated

Billericay, School **21**: 42

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 85

Harwich

Bathside Battery **25**: 217

George Street **21**: 86–7, 86

Kings Quay Street **30**: 225

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 122

see also comes; coffins

Leaden Roding *see* Roding, Leaden

leather remains

Roman

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 59

Heybridge, Elms Farm **26**: 250

medieval, Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 48, 59

post-medieval

general, Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 76, 77

19th cent., Rochford, South Street **28**: 186

not precisely dated, Maldon, High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150

see also shoes

leather-working

middle/late Bronze Age

Clavering **28**: 181–2, 181Sheering **23**: 115–16, 116; **28**: 18117th cent., Tottenham Mills **23**: 5718th cent., Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61post-dissolution period, Ham, West **21**: 138**Lechlade (Glos)**, Roughground Farm, Roman apsedbuilding **24**: 20; **26**: 264–5, 266**Lee, John**, and Hackney Ferry **23**: 63**Lee, Sir John de**, 14th cent. Essex manors of **22**: 73**Lee, East (later Lee Chapel)** **21**: 50, 51, 52, 53, 54**Lee, West (later merged with Langdon Hills)** **21**: 50, 51, 52, 54**Lee-over-Sands**, World War defences **28**: 201**Leez Priory** **25**: 113, 116, 119; **26**: 215barns **25**: 125, 126, 128and Littley Park **25**: 119–20, 131water management and River Ter **26**: 234**Leez Priory Farm** **28**: 222**Lefevre, Peter**, Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61**Leicester**Roman baths **23**: 120Austin Friars **30**: 134**Leigh**, 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222**Leigh-on-Sea**late 9th cent. coin hoard **27**: 94Church of St Clement, tomb exposed **27**: 296Crow Stone (boundary) **28**: 199fishponds **26**: 234Fleming Avenue, Bronze Age metalwork **28**: 280**Leighs, Great**19th cent., as part of Nottidge's estate **25**: 225

A131 by-pass

prehistoric activity (poss.) **26**: 241; **30**: 3Iron Age/Roman features **25**: 241Roman road **25**: 241Church **29**: 104Main Road, land west of **29**: 199*not precisely dated*ploughed-out barrows/ring ditches **25**: 235, 237rectilinear enclosure **26**: 231sub-rectangular enclosures **21**: 123, 124**Leighs, Little**Hall **25**: 114, 116, 118Park **25**: 114, 116, 118*see also* Leez Priory; Leez Priory Farm**Leighs Parks** **25**: 113, 114*see also* Littley Park; Pond Park**Lemon, George**, Audley End gamekeeper **23**: 72**Lennard family of Aveley** **26**: 195, 196**lepers**, Brentwood, Brook Street (medieval hospital site) **21**: 151**Leslie, J. H.**, 'History of Landguard Fort' **26**: 195**Leverton, Lancelot**, Waltham Abbey **24**: 72**Leverton, Thomas**, architect, Waltham Abbey (d 1824) **24**: 69, 72**Leveson, John**, Colchester will (1492) **22**: 90, 92**Lewer, Henry W. (d 1499)**, and church plate **24**: 150**Lewes (Sussex)**, Dissolution of the monasteries **30**: 138**Lewis, Joan**, Colchester will (1570) **22**: 95**Lexden***general*, and 'Liberties' of Colchester **25**: 72–7Gallo-Belgian? cemetery? **21**: 143

medieval period

hundred **25**: 75, 76; **29**: 119manor **22**: 67, 68, 69, 72, 73; **25**: 76

Beverley Road

Roman inhumations and cremations **29**: 205, 208–9tombstone of Longinus **28**: 217; **29**: 205; **30**: 217Sheepen Road, Roman features **28**: 208Straight Road, former Brights P.H. **28**: 221**Lexden Heath**, Gryme's Dyke **26**: 262**Lexden Tumulus** **23**: 108; **28**: 315**Leyton**Buckingham Road, Leyton Orient Football Club **28**: 211–12Cathall Road Estate **24**: 199George Mitchell School, prehistoric features **24**: 199Langthorne Hospital **27**: 264–5; **28**: 212Leyton Green Road, Livingstone College Tower, structural remains **26**: 244–5Old Leyton Baths, High Road, late medieval to 18th cent. structures **25**: 250–1

Oliver Close Estate

prehistoric features (*general*) **24**: 199Middle Bronze Age settlement **25**: 251Roman finds **25**: 251Prothero's Nursery ('American Nursery'), Palaeolithic flintwork **28**: 267, 268, 269–70Rockholt (Ruckholt) Estate **28**: 212Rockholt (Ruckholt) Mills **22**: 115, 119Rockholts (Ruckholts) Manor **28**: 298A12 M11 Link Road and medieval remains **26**: 240Sedgewick Road (1–3) **28**: 211*see also* Leytonstone; Temple Mills**Leytonstone**'Palaeolithic floor' flintwork **28**: 267, 268, 269post-medieval horticulture **28**: 298, 300Hartley Road Vicarage, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 217Holloway Down Nursery **28**: 298Hollywell (later Holloway) Down **28**: 298, 302*see also* Thorne Close *below*

Thorne Close (also Blind Lane/Irish Lane)

medieval vill (poss.) **25**: 251; **28**: 298post-medieval housing **25**: 251; **28**: 298, 301Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298–305 (inc. illustr.)medieval period **28**: 298, 302–318th cent. **28**: 300–1, 30219th cent. **28**: 301–2, 302*see also* Leyton**Liber Eliensis**, as source for early Essex history **24**: 157–8, 163**libraries**Audley End **23**: 75–6Harsnett Library, Colchester **23**: 80; **28**: 317Maldon, Thomas Plume's Library (founded 1704) **28**: 316, 317Public Libraries Acts (1891) **23**: 83**Lille (France)**, textile seal **21**: 154**lime kilns** *see* kilns, lime**lime woodland**Cressing **28**: 151Littley Park **25**: 124**Lincoln, Bishop of** *see* Badelesmere, Henry de**Lincoln Cathedral**, spire **29**: 284**Linford**, late Bronze Age loomweights **23**: 118, 119**Linlithgow (Loth)**, Carmelite Friary **30**: 131, 133, 135**Lisle, Robert de**, Psalter **29**: 137, 144**Liston Hall Farm, Gosfield Hall** **25**: 189

Littlebury

- Enclosure Acts **25**: 219; **26**: 138
- Howes Wood
 - late Bronze Age hoard **25**: 243
 - Iron Age features **25**: 243
- Ring Hill Hillfort **21**: 8; **27**: 262, 272–3

Littlebury Hall/Mill *see* Stanford Rivers**Littleton, Col Sir Charles (Landguard Fort)** **26**: 194**Littley Park, Great Waltham** **25**: 113, 114, 116, 119–24

- topography and soils **25**: 119
- elm woodland and Dutch Elm Disease **25**: 119, 124
- medieval park **25**: 119, 120
- Tudor park **25**: 119, 121
- post-medieval period **25**: 119–24, 121–4
- Appletree Cottage **25**: 120
- buildings of **25**: 125–33 (inc. illustr.)
- chapel **25**: 120
- Crowgate Cottage **25**: 125, 127–8, 128–9, 132
- Littleypark farmhouse **25**: 129–31, 132
 - crown post roof **25**: 130, 131

see also Leez Priory

livestock management *see* animal husbandry; pastoral farming; sheep farming**Livingstone College Tower, Leyton** *see* Leyton**Llantwit Major (Glam)**, Ewart Park phase Bronze Age metalwork **22**: 5**Lock Bridge, River Lea** **23**: 62, 65**Lockbridge Ferry, River Lea** **23**: 63, 64–5**Lockhart, James (Cressing landowner)** **26**: 136; **28**: 151, 153**locks and keys**

- copper alloy
 - Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13
 - late Saxon/medieval, Vange **29**: 283, 284
 - medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 105, 106
- iron
 - Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 15
 - medieval
 - Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 75, 119, 120
 - Stebbingford **27**: 116, 152, 153
 - medieval/post-medieval, Harwich, George Street **21**: 87
 - post-medieval
 - Colne Engaine **23**: 142
 - Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119, 120

Lockwood family, of Lambourne **28**: 252, 254–5**Loft Hall enclosures, Orsett**, early field systems **22**: 49, 54**Lofts Farm, Great Totham** **28**: 101

- early Neolithic pottery **26**: 66
- Bronze Age enclosure **28**: 195
- late Bronze Age features **25**: 10; **26**: 14, 20, 22; **30**: 7, 21
- early Iron Age pottery, (Darmsden-Linton) **23**: 18; **25**: 12

Lollards **23**: 167; **30**: 277**London**

- as Roman trading centre **23**: 123
- Alfred seizes from the Vikings (886) **27**: 93, 94
- medieval city clerks **24**: 125
- medieval food market **29**: 117
- post-medieval period
 - flight from plague (1666) **23**: 65
 - 18th/19th cent.
 - market for farm produce **29**: 145
 - migration **27**: 231, 232
 - 19th cent. public housing in **26**: 211
- All Hallows-by-the-Tower, Church of **27**: 93
- Carmelite Friary **30**: 134

Carrington Mews, Mayfair **26**: 211Chelsea, Gatliff Buildings **26**: 211diocesan history *see* Newcourt, RichardDutch Church **22**: 123East London Waterworks Company **22**: 119; **23**: 60, 62, 63Farringdon Road, Clerkenwell **26**: 211Foundling Hospital **26**: 202Frederic Chancellor's office **26**: 206Guys Hospital **29**: 186and Beaumont Quay **28**: 223and Chelmer valley parks **25**: 113, 116, 119–20Harmondworth (W. London), Great Barn **27**: 186Highgate, Southwood Lawn Estate, villas **26**: 208, 209Holborn, and the Knights Templar **29**: 104map-makers of **25**: 224Mile End New Town, Howard Buildings **26**: 211Museum of **28**: 267Outer London Defence Ring **26**: 256Poultry, 12–13 (Mappin and Webb terrace) **26**: 213

St Martin-le-Grand

Domesday holdings **26**: 163; **28**: 142and St Mary's, Maldon **26**: 163; **28**: 142–50 (inc. illustr.)St Mary without Bishopgate, hospital of **29**: 216Shoreditch, London & County Bank, architecture **26**: 213

Spitalfields

Christ Church **28**: 262, 263, 265Peck vault **29**: 253Spicer Street **26**: 211*see also* Blackheath; Ham, East; Ham, West; Leyton;

Leytonstone; Richmond; St Paul's Cathedral;

Westminster Abbey; Woolwich

London & County Bank (later National Westminster),F. Chancellor as architect **26**: 213**London, Bishops of** **21**: 52*see also* Gibson, Edmund; Sainte-Mere Eglise, William de**London Clay** **29**: 1, 16, 115, 116, 118and early planned landscapes **22**: 52, 53, 54, 55, 57**London, Little** *see* Abridge**London and North Eastern Railway (LNER)**, TakeleyRailway Station **28**: 305**long barrows** *see* barrows**Long, Catherine (daughter of Sir James Tylney Long)** **25**: 221**Longespee ('Longsword') family** **26**: 129, 163and earldom of Salisbury **26**: 129, 163**loomweights***general*late Bronze Age Essex distribution **23**: 117–20, 118late Bronze Age/Iron Age and sheep-farming **26**: 71

ceramic

Bronze Age

Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 22Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 94, 106, 107

Iron Age

Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 251Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86, 88Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 17, 37, 38Maiden Castle (Dorset) **26**: 71Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **26**: 71Wickham Bishops, Sparkey Cottage, Mope Lane **29**: 210Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 65, 69–71, 70Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6, 10, 11late Iron Age/Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50

loomweights, ceramic (*cont.*)

Anglo-Saxon, Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 48, 50, 54, 57

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68
Chingford, 3A Lea Valley Road **29**: 197
Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 36, 37
Stanway Hall Farm **29**: 207
Totham, Great, Howells Farm **22**: 154

Loughton

history **26**: 199
WW2 defence ring **26**: 256
Broadfield Shaw **27**: 249
Long Shaw **27**: 249
see also Debden (W. Essex)

Loughton Camp **26**: 61**Louis VIII, King** **27**: 196**Louis IX, King (Saint Louis)** **27**: 196, 197**Louis XIII, King**, coin, Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 57**Louis XVIII, King**, at Gosfield Hall **25**: 185, 189**Low, James**, ass. to F. Chancellor **24**: 178; **26**: 207**Lowen, Henry**, Abrahams Ferry **23**: 63**Lowen, James**, Abrahams Ferry **23**: 63**Lowthe, Katherine**, Colchester will (1545) **22**: 93**Loxford**, Buttsbury Estate, prehistoric to Roman features **24**: 199–200**Luckyn family of Little Waltham** **24**: 153**Lucy, Geoffrey de (son of Richard)**, and the royal forests **26**: 129, 130, 131**Lucy, Richard de**, Henry II's justiciar **26**: 129, 171**Ludlam, George**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119**Ludlow, Edmund (regicide)** **25**: 180**Ludlow (Salop)**, Carmelite Friary **30**: 133, 134**Luffness (E Loth)**, Carmelite Friary **30**: 134**Luther, Richard**, Kelvedon Hatch church plate donor **24**: 152**Luttrell Psalter (c. 1340)** **24**: 124**Lyttleton, Sir Charles**, governor of Landguard fort **25**: 178, 179, 181**M11 motorway** *see* roads**Mabbitt, Christine**, 'Modern Woodwork by H. & K. Mabbitt in Birdbrook Church' **22**: 132–7**McCarthy, John**, Beirut hostage: Boxted Church windows **28**: 318**Mace family, 16th cent. Colchester** **21**: 110, 111, 112, 115**macehead, stone**, Rivenhall **23**: 114, 115**McIntosh, M. K.**, *A Community Transformed. The Manor and Liberty of Havering, 1500–1620* (book review) **23**: 167–8**MacKinnon, Ann Dolina**, 'The arrangement of monuments and seating at St Andrew's church, Earl's Colne, during the 17th and early 18th centuries' **28**: 165–80**McMaster, Ida and Evans, Kathleen**, *Mount Bures – its lands and its people. A brief history from prehistoric to Victorian times* (book review) **27**: 339–40**macrofossils** *see* plant remains**Magdalen Laver**

Bushes **25**: 173
church, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 218
Roman brooch find **30**: 198
Wynter's Armourie, cross-wing house **24**: 120

Magna Carta **26**: 164**Maiden Castle (Dorset)**, Iron Age loomweights **26**: 71**Maidens Tye, High Easter** **21**: 101

medieval sgraffito ware **23**: 51

Maitland, Prof. F. W. **25**: 72, 73**Maldon**

general

by period

Saxon *burh* **24**: 185–6, 196, 200; **27**: 96, 97, 100n, 223; **28**: 134, 139–40, 184; **30**: 245

and see other locations below

Saxon minting **26**: 288–9; **28**: 140

medieval period

and Domesday **26**: 162–3, 164; **28**: 142

early settlement plots **27**: 223

later town enclosure **28**: 140

manors **26**: 163; **27**: 224

notes by J. H. Round **26**: 162–4

parish of All Saints **25**: 75

royal charter (1171) **25**: 75; **26**: 164; **28**: 140

medieval/post-medieval period

St Martin-le-Grand

prebendal estate (Ketons and Coopes) **28**: 144, 147–9

and St Mary, Maldon **26**: 163; **28**: 142–4, 145, 146–8

see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon

19th cent., Chelmer-Blackwater canal **26**: 292

All Saints' Church **28**: 139, 140; **30**: 241, 245

spire **24**: 136–49 (inc. illustr.); **29**: 286, 287

All Saints' Vicarage **24**: 121; **27**: 278

Beacon Green

early Iron Age settlement and Anglo-Saxon 'burh' **23**: 10–24 (inc. illustr.); **25**: 262

18th cent. 'earthwork' **23**: 20–3, 20

'Elmcroft' (former site) **23**: 10

post-medieval features **23**: 23

pottery **23**: 15–18, 16–17, 19, 21

Beeleigh Road, poss. Saxon *burh* evidence **23**: 21, 22; **28**: 139

Brick House (Brickhouse) Farm

prehistoric/Roman features **24**: 205

as prebendal estate **28**: 143, 144

Carmelite Friary *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon

cellar survey **28**: 225

Chequers Lane **30**: 138

see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon

Edwards Walk **23**: 111

Friary East/West *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon

Gate Street, EEV site, line of Saxon *burh* (poss.) and misc. features **24**: 200

Harris' Tudor mansion *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon

High Street **30**: 241, 245

D'Arcy tower

No. 39 'Moot Hall' ('D'Arcy Tower' complex) **27**: 223, 288

medieval earthwork to north **23**: 107; **28**: 133–41 (inc. illustr.)

King's Head, Wealden buildings **27**: 214–25 (inc. illustr.); **30**: 247

late medieval features **27**: 216–18

17th century outbuilding (poss. maltings) **27**: 218, 220, 221

17th/18th century features **27**: 216, 218, 220–2

cellar **27**: 218

No. 40 **30**: 130

Maldon, High Street (cont.)

- Nos 43–47 (Post Office) **23**: 147–52, 147–8, 150–2; **28**: 139
- Old Gasworks site, medieval features **25**: 254
- Saxon features **23**: 21, 23
- Swan public house (now Swan Hotel) **22**: 181, 182; **30**: 243
- Hythe, the **25**: 254; **28**: 140
- landfill site **22**: 167–70, 167–9
- early Bronze Age biconical urn **22**: 167, 169
- early Iron Age pottery **22**: 167, 168–9
- late Iron Age/Roman pottery **22**: 168, 169
- Saxon and medieval pottery **22**: 168
- Market Hill **28**: 139
- Parsonage Marshes, as prebendal estate **28**: 143, 144
- St Mary's Church **24**: 208; **26**: 218; **30**: 254–5, 254
- combined with Mundon **28**: 142
- and patronage of St Martin-le-Grand/Westminster Abbey **26**: 163; **28**: 142–50 (inc. illustr.)
- St Peter's Hospital (formerly Union House) **26**: 212
- Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel **30**: 241–5, 241–2, 244
- Southern Relief Road
- late Bronze Age/early Iron Age occupation **21**: 134
- late Iron Age/Roman activity **21**: 134; **22**: 156
- Spital Road
- No. 2, Saxon *burh* defences(?) **24**: 185–6, 187; **28**: 139
- No. 20, early Iron Age features **23**: 11, 18, 21, 22
- Tenterfield Road, prehistoric to medieval features **28**: 212
- Thomas Plume's Library (founded 1704) **28**: 316, 317
- Victoria Road, late Saxon/medieval spindle whorl **28**: 183–4, 184
- White Horse Lane **23**: 106–7, 107
- see also* Carmelite Friary, Maldon
- Youth Hostel site, early Iron Age features **23**: 11, 18
- see also* Beeleigh Abbey; Rook Hall
- Maldon, Battle of (991 AD)** **22**: 167; **24**: 157, 158; **27**: 97
- The Battle of Maldon: Fiction and Fact* (Janet Cooper) (book review) **26**: 288–9
- Maldon Hall Farm**, late Iron Age cremation cemetery **21**: 125, 126, 133
- malthouses** **26**: 235; **27**: 255–60, 256–8; **29**: 190
- Bocking, Church Lane (Polly's Hill), Hill Malting (Resting Seat House) **29**: 220–4, 220–2
- Cressing Temple **25**: 79–81, 83, 97, 99–102, 101, 103–4, 104
- Dunmow, Great, Boyes Croft **25**: 100, 104; **27**: 256
- Heybridge, Saltcote Maltings **28**: 199, 201; **29**: 191, 195, 206
- Kelvedon, High Street (poss.) **30**: 220
- Laver, High, Bush Hall Farm **29**: 190; **30**: 205
- Maldon High Street, King's Head (poss.) **27**: 218, 220, 221
- Manningtree, The Walls Maltings **27**: 257, 260
- Mistley **27**: 256–7, 257; **29**: 190, 212; **30**: 212, 229
- Ongar, High, Spurriers Farm Malthouse **27**: 257, 258
- Saffron Walden
- High Street **29**: 134
- Raynham's Garage (former High Street Maltings) **30**: 212, 229
- Stisted, Gowers Farm Malthouse **27**: 256
- Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 329, 331, 335–6
- Yeldham, Upper Yeldham Hall Malthouse **29**: 190
- Malthus, Rev. Thomas** **23**: 76; **27**: 226, 234
- malting kilns** *see* kilns
- maltings**, designed by F. Chancellor **26**: 214
- mammoth bones**, Aveley **27**: 263; **28**: 215

Man, William, Colchester will (1501) **22**: 92

Manchester, Earls of, and Lee Priory estate **25**: 119

Mandeville, Geoffrey de (d 1100) **24**: 160; **27**: 194, 195, 198

Mandeville, Geoffrey de, Earl of Essex (1st creation 1140) (d 1144) **24**: 157, 158

J. H. Round on **29**: 156, 165

and Maldon **26**: 163; **28**: 142

and Pleshey **25**: 113; **28**: 284; **30**: 266

see also Waltham, Great (manor)

Mandeville, William de, 3rd Earl of Essex (d 1189) **26**: 129, 164

Mandubracius, Trinovantian prince **21**: 8, 9

Mann, Henry William (architect, d 1918) **24**: 178; **26**: 206

Manning, Fred (Herbert's son) **23**: 161

Manning, Herbert, Barling Windmill **23**: 161

Manningtree

medieval foundation **24**: 238

High Street

No. 47, misc. archaeological finds **23**: 111

(north of), burial ground **24**: 236–8, 237

The Walls Maltings **27**: 257, 260

manors

Adulfesness (*Aeldulvesnasa*) (now The Sokens) **27**: 202–13

Alfriston (later Bigods) **27**: 194–5, 196, 197–8

Alresford **29**: 246

Baddow **26**: 164

Bardfield, Great **29**: 118

Battleswick (Colchester) **27**: 237–46

Berechurch **25**: 288

Bergholt, West **23**: 86–8; **25**: 72; **27**: 339

Boblow, Helions Bumpstead **28**: 238–40

Bocking Hall **24**: 114, 117

Boreham

Old Hall **28**: 103

Walkfares (Walter Hall) (*Walcara*) **28**: 103

Bovingdon Hall **24**: 114

Bradwell **29**: 59, 91

see also Kelvedon

Buttsbury **30**: 149

Chigwell, Barringtons **26**: 126

Dagenham **26**: 200

Dartford (Kent) **27**: 195, 196, 197, 199

Debden **30**: 146

Donyland, West (Colchester) **27**: 237, 238, 239, 241, 246

Easter, High **29**: 118

Easton, Great **24**: 124

Elsenham **29**: 116

Farnham, Walkefares **27**: 194

Farnham, Little **27**: 194, 195, 196, 198

Felsted **25**: 113

Fennes **24**: 114

Fryerning **26**: 273–4

Hallingbury, Great **30**: 149

Hanningfield (Claydons) **26**: 164, 165, 166, 168

Hatfield Broad Oak **26**: 171; **29**: 118

Havering **21**: 48–9; **23**: 167–8; **29**: 116, 119

Hertisham (later Hassobury) **27**: 194

Heybridge **29**: 233

Kelvedon (Bradwell) **29**: 59

Langley (Acton Burnell (Salop)) **30**: 147, 152

Lawshall (Suffolk) **26**: 164

Lexden **22**: 67, 68, 69, 72, 73; **25**: 76

Leyton, Ruckholts **26**: 240; **28**: 298

manors (*cont.*)

- Littlebury **26**: 279
 Maldon **26**: 163; **27**: 224; **28**: 144
 Maplestead, Great **29**: 229
 Caxtons **29**: 233
 Dynes **29**: 233
 Hosdens **29**: 233
 Margaretting
 Cold-hall **25**: 160
 Newland **25**: 160, 171
 Marks, Roding Margaret **27**: 194
 Melksham (Wilts) **27**: 198
 Mount Bures **27**: 339
 Netteswellbury **28**: 234, 237
 Ongar, High **24**: 160
 Ongar Park **25**: 245
 Panfield **24**: 160
 Pitsea **28**: 216
 Pleshey **25**: 113
 Rainham, Dovers **26**: 254
 Ridgewell **27**: 300
 Roding, White, Mascallsbury **27**: 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198–9
 Ruckholts, Leytonstone **26**: 240; **28**: 298
 Shortgrove, near Newport **27**: 340
 Southall (later Clapton Hall), Great Dunmow **27**: 193–4, 195, 196, 197, 198
 Stanford Rivers **26**: 279
 Stanway **22**: 68; **24**: 127
 Stebbing *see under* Stebbing
 Steeple Bumpstead *see* Waltons (*below*)
 Thaxted **27**: 331; **29**: 118
 Tillingham **27**: 93
 Tiptofts, Swards End **28**: 206, 223
 Vange (*Phenge*) (*alias* Fobbing) **21**: 50, 51, 52
 Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross **24**: 69–71, 73
 Waltham, Great **21**: 48; **25**: 113, 115, 119
 Walthambury **25**: 113
 Walthamstow, Low Hall Depot **26**: 246
 Waltons (Steeple Bumpstead) **29**: 240
 Woodham Ferrers **30**: 148, 149, 151
 Writtle **26**: 130, 171; **27**: 1, 3; **28**: 245
see also Cressing Temple; Woodham Walter
- mansiones**
 Chelmsford, Grove Road **24**: 197; **29**: 197
 Coggeshall, ‘The Lawns’ **26**: 100
 Heybridge, Elms Farm (poss.) **26**: 250
 Inchtuthil (Perths) **23**: 122, 123
- Mantel family**, as sheriffs of Essex **26**: 163
- Maplestead, Great**
 medieval manors **29**: 229
 Caxtons **29**: 233
 Dynes **29**: 233
 Hosdens **29**: 233
 Church Street **28**: 222
 Limewood/Rafters, medieval features **28**: 220
 Hosdens **29**: 229–33, 230–2; **30**: 247
 Hull Mill House, late medieval house **25**: 171
 Lucking Street, Lucking House Farmhouse **30**: 240, 241
 St Giles’ C. of E. Primary School, prehistoric finds **28**: 209
 St Giles’ Church **30**: 251
 water pipeline **28**: 222
- Maplestead, Little**
 Church font **29**: 97

- preceptory of Knights Hospitaller, site of Maplestead Hall **25**: 253
- Mapletoft, Robert**, apothecary at Audley End **23**: 72
- Maplin Sands**, ‘The Broomway’ **27**: 250, 255
- Mar Dyke**
 prehistoric woodland clearance **22**: 52, 53
 medieval to post-medieval period **22**: 58
 A13 survey and road improvement **23**: 100; **24**: 197; **26**: 240; **27**: 262
 Horndon to Barking gas pipeline **26**: 286, 287
- Marcus Aurelius, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)
- Margaret of France (wife of Edward I)** **24**: 122
- Margaret Roding** *see* Roding, Margaret
- Margaretting**
 medieval manors
 Cold-hall **25**: 160
 Newland **25**: 160
- Mark (Merk) family of White Roding** **27**: 193
- Mark Hall** *see* Latton
- Markaunt, John**, Colchester will (1583) **22**: 98
- Markaunt, William**, Colchester will (1582) **22**: 97
- markets and fairs**
 medieval expansion **29**: 117
 medieval Epping **30**: 262–3, 265
 medieval Harlow **22**: 101, 113
 medieval Romford **30**: 225
- Markham, Gervase**, *Cheap and Good Husbandry* (1614) **30**: 193
- Marks Tey**
 14th cent. manor of **22**: 68
 Church **29**: 94
 Coggeshall Road, medieval features **25**: 251
- Markshall**, Mary Honeywood of **24**: 160
- Marney, Sir Robert**, and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 68, 72, 73
- Martel, Geoffrey**, medieval manors of **27**: 195
- Martello towers** **28**: 188
 Harwich **25**: 196, 198
- Martin, Geoffrey H. (historian)** **24**: 157
- Marvin family of Great Bentley** **26**: 290
- Mary Tudor, Queen** **25**: 156; **26**: 198; **30**: 178–9, 187
 and Catholicism in Colchester **22**: 93, 96, 97; **30**: 278
- Mascallsbury Farm/manor** *see* Roding, White
- Mashams** *see* Laver, High
- Mashbury**, Anglo-Saxon metalwork **27**: 320, 321
- Maskerel family**, medieval manors of **27**: 195
- Mason, A. Stuart**
Essex on the Map (book review) **22**: 188
 ‘Tithe commutation maps of Essex’ **25**: 219–25
- Mason, Ben (post-Civil War sequestrator)** **25**: 174
- Mason, Francis**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117
- Mason, Richard**, 16th cent. Colchester will-writer **22**: 87
- Massey, Col (later Maj.-Gen. Sir) Edward** **25**: 174
- Matching**
 early medieval settlement **29**: 116, 119
 and ‘Manewode’ (Manwood) **27**: 193
- Matching Tye to Hatfield Heath**, Rising Main **29**: 199–200
- Matson, Charles (valuer)** **25**: 224
- Matthews, Nathaniel**, lease of Tottenham Mills **23**: 60
- Maud, Empress (wife of King Stephen)** **28**: 142
- Mauduit, Gilbert**, and Vange/Fobbing manors **21**: 50
- Mauleon, Savary de**, and the 13th cent. royal forests **26**: 129–30
- Mauncell, William**, 16th cent. Colchester will-writer **22**: 87

Maxey family monument, Holy Trinity Church, Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall **29**: 66, 100

Mayland, 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223

Mayland Creek, Steeple, oyster pits **26**: 228, 229

Maylandsea

prehistoric (*general*) **25**: 227

Roman artefacts **25**: 227

pottery **26**: 223

The Maynard Lieutenantcy Book 1608–1639 ed. B. W.

Quintrell (book review) **25**: 290

Maynard, Sir Henry, Abrahams Ferry **23**: 63

Medlycott, Maria

‘A medieval farm and its landscape: excavations at Stebbingford, Felsted 1993’ **27**: 102–81

and Germany, Mark, ‘Archaeological fieldwalking in Essex, 1985–1993: interim results’ **25**: 14–27

‘Iron Age and Roman material from Birchanger, near Bishop’s Stortford; excavations at Woodside Industrial Park, 1992’ **25**: 28–45

‘The Othona Community site, Bradwell-on-Sea, Essex: the extra-mural settlement’ **25**: 60–71

et al., ‘South Weald Camp – a probable late Iron Age hill fort: excavations 1990’ **26**: 53–64

Meeks, N. D. and Varndell, G. L., ‘Three Bronze Age torc fragments from Woodham Walter’ **25**: 1–2

Melksham (Wilts), Crown manor of **27**: 198

Mellitus, bishopric of (604–616 AD) **25**: 246

memorials

Birdbrook Church, war memorial **22**: 134

Chancellor, Frederic, on Sepulchral Monuments **26**: 205, 207

Deane family, St Giles’ Church, Great Maplestead **30**: 251

Earls Colne, St Andrew’s Church *see* tombs/tombstones

Suckling, Alfred, *Memorials of Essex* (1845) **26**: 196

Terling Church, Rochester family brasses **27**: 302–3

see also tombs/tombstones

Meopham (Kent), Nurstead Court **25**: 111

Mere (Wilts), school **29**: 147, 148

Merivale (Warwicks) **30**: 146, 151, 152

Mersea Island

general

and the Vikings **27**: 95

Domesday survey **29**: 281

and 14th cent. Colne fisheries **22**: 70

and Langenhoe **26**: 75

the Strood **26**: 76

post-medieval sheep-farming **26**: 77

WW2 sites **29**: 191

decoy bunker **25**: 256

not precisely dated

fish traps (kiddles) **24**: 193, 194

misc. posts **25**: 233

Mersea, East

Fen Farm, prehistoric features **25**: 242

Mersea Flats, fish weir **28**: 194, 195; **29**: 276, 277, 281
tithe map **25**: 223

WW2 artillery site **25**: 256

Mersea, West

Church of SS Peter and Paul, tower restoration **28**:
255–6, 255

Coast Road (No. 79) **30**: 226

fish weirs/traps (kiddles) **25**: 233; **29**: 276, 277, 281

oyster pits **28**: 190

Waldegraves Farm, duck decoy pond **28**: 193

Messing

Anglian Water pipeline to Stanway **24**: 209

Chibborne family **24**: 152–3

church plate of **24**: 152–3

No. 1, The Street, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114, 116

Yew Tree Farmhouse, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116

metalwork *see* Acton Park Phase; Carp’s Tongue Phase;
copper alloy objects; Ewart Park Phase; gold
objects; iron objects; lead alloy; lead and lead
working; pewter; silver objects; Taunton
Phase; Wilburton Phase

metalworking

Bronze Age, Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106

Roman

Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 262

Harlow, Old, Priory Avenue **22**: 155

Heybridge, Elms Farm **26**: 250

Anglo-Saxon, Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134, 136

medieval, Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**:
211

17th cent., Temple Mills **22**: 119

not precisely dated

Barking, Retail Park **27**: 263

Chelmsford, Moulsham Street **21**: 128

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 38

Hythe Hill **26**: 249; **27**: 267

Danebury (Hants) **27**: 155

Stebbingford, (poss. evidence of) **27**: 155

Thorington, Elmstead Market to Clacton water main
23: 93

see also bronze-working; copper manufacture; iron slag;
ironworking; lead and lead working

Methodism *see* religious nonconformity

Meyrick, Rev. E. G., Ramsbury (Wilts) **29**: 147

Michaelson, John, Chelmsford rector **26**: 292

Middlesex, Earl of *see* Cranfield, Lionel

Mildmay family, of Moulsham Hall, Chelmsford **26**: 291,
292, 293; **28**: 317; **29**: 216; **30**: 180

Mile End

and ‘Liberties’ of Colchester **25**: 72–7

medieval pottery kiln **28**: 137

Rev. Thomas Bland as vicar (late 18th cent.) **24**: 242

military defence *see* defensive works

military equipment/weapons

late Iron Age/early Roman?

British chariotry **21**: 142–3

Gosbecks **30**: 216

Harlow Temple **21**: 133

see also arrowheads; artillery; chapes; crossbow

boltheads/bolts; scabbards; shield fittings;

spearheads; swords

military units

Essex Regiment, 2nd Volunteer Battalion, Chelmsford **26**:
206

Essex Yeomanry, Waltham Abbey **24**: 74

Home Guard **26**: 256; **27**: 274

Lord Admiral’s Regiment (the Royal Marines) **25**: 178

Royal Artillery, Shoeburyness **29**: 202

Royal Flying Corps **29**: 300

Royal Garrison Artillery, Harwich **29**: 212

Westminster militia **25**: 174

Mill Green, Ingatestone **21**: 92; **27**: 3, 174

Bedemans Berg (hermit cell) **28**: 311

medieval pottery kilns **23**: 51–5, 55; **26**: 63; **27**: 3

Mill Hill (Kent), late Bronze Age site **25**: 10

Millington, John, and Gosfield Hall **25**: 185

mills

designed by F. Chancellor **26**: 214

Bocking, Bradford Street Mill **30**: 233–7, 233–6

Sewardstone Mills **22**: 117; **23**: 61

Stratford area **22**: 115, 116

Temple Mills, Leyton **22**: 115–21, 116; **23**: 61

Tottenham Mills **23**: 57–61, 62

Waltham Abbey, Cornmill Stream **30**: 221

Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works, horse mill **26**: 246

Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61–2

see also corn mills; oil mills; paper mills; tide mills; water mills; windmills

millstones

18th cent., Temple Mills **22**: 119

not precisely dated, Waltham Abbey, Powdermill Lane **27**: 249

Milton, Brian, *et al.*, ‘Harwich; its archaeological potential as revealed in excavations at George Street and Church Street’ **21**: 57–91

Minchinhampton Common (Glos), mounds on Iron Age earthwork **25**: 254

Minnis Bay, Birchington (Kent), late Bronze Age hoard **28**: 280; **29**: 15

Minster (Kent), Bronze Age metalwork **28**: 280

Mistley

Maltings No. 1 **27**: 256–7, 257; **29**: 190, 212

Maltings Nos 3, 4 & 7 **30**: 212, 229

and medieval foundation of Manningtree **24**: 238

School Lane, ‘The Elms’ **28**: 200

moated sites

29: 200; **30**: 193

Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222

Benfleet, North, North Benfleet Hall **27**: 296

Boreham Airfield (poss.) **27**: 271; **28**: 216

Brentwood, Old Thorndon Hall **30**: 193

Chignall, Beaumont Moates **27**: 251, 252

Chingford, St Pauls **21**: 127, 129

Chrishall, Chiswick Hall **30**: 213

Clavering, Moat Farm (Coldhams Double-Moated site) **24**: 197–8; **25**: 253

Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 292, 293

Cressing Temple **23**: 103; **25**: 249

Epping, Copped Hall **29**: 226, 227

Fairlop **30**: 202

Glottenham (E Sussex) **26**: 189

Gutteridge Hall near Weeley Heath **22**: 152; **25**: 248

Hatfield Broad Oak, Lancasters **24**: 191

Horndon, East, Heron Hall **30**: 193

Littlebury Hall **26**: 279

Ockendon, North **29**: 210

Orsett, Old Hall Farm **27**: 278

Pentlow **30**: 201

Pentlow Hall **22**: 176, 177, 179–80

Rainham, Dovers **26**: 254

Roydon, Nether Hall **22**: 156; **30**: 193

Southend-on-Sea, Southchurch Hall **24**: 122

Stansted Hall **30**: 190, 193

Stebbing Mount **30**: 146

Thaxted, Horham Hall **30**: 193

Thornwood **30**: 202

Tiptofts Farm, Seward’s End **27**: 270; **28**: 206, 223

Waltham Abbey monastic gardens **30**: 202

Walthamstow, Low Hall Depot **26**: 239, 246

Wimbish, Parsonage Farm **27**: 266

Witham, Houchins Farm **28**: 206

Woodham Walter **30**: 181, 188, 189–90, 193

Writtle, King John’s Hunting Lodge **23**: 110; **24**: 122–4, 123, 224–8, 225

Molehill Green, Stansted

medieval period **29**: 115; **30**: 41

pottery **22**: 109, 110

structure **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 110

Molesey, East (Surrey), gunpowder manufacturing **23**: 61

Mollett, I. et al., *A village in time. The history of Newport, Essex* (book review) **27**: 340

molluscs

Pleistocene deposits, Aveley **29**: 204

not precisely dated

Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68

Enfield Lock **22**: 162

Harwich **21**: 89

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 81, 86, 127

Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 37

Stebbingford **27**: 108, 115, 116, 156, 158–9, 160, 162, 168–9, 173

Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane **29**: 291

Tilbury, East, Coalhouse Fort **21**: 131

monasteries, dissolution of *see under* religion and ritual

Monks Wood, hedgerow dating **24**: 114

Monmouth, Duke of **25**: 176

Monox, George, St Mary’s Church, Walthamstow **28**: 258

Montagu, Maud de, Abbess of Barking (14th cent.) **22**: 67

Montchensi (Munchensy/Montchesny), Dionysia de (d 1313, wife of Hugh de Vere) **27**: 300; **28**: 131

Montchensi (Munchensy/Montchesny) family **26**: 165–6 and Stansted Hall, Halstead **26**: 146

Montfichet (Muntfichet), Gilbert, lord of the barony of Stansted Mountfichet **26**: 273

Montfichet (Muntfichet) family, and the 12th–13th cent. forest of Essex **26**: 126–7

Montfort, Henry de **27**: 197

Montfort, Simon de **27**: 197

Montier, M. Pierre, and Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61

Moor Hall, Sheering/Harlow, Neolithic, Bronze Age/early Iron Age settlement **21**: 119; **23**: 116, 117

Moor Hall Farm, Rainham *see under* Rainham

Moore, George, 17th cent. dyeing patent **22**: 119

Morant, Rev. Philip **25**: 73–4

and the Bouchier family **26**: 145–6

on Chelmer valley parks **25**: 113, 116, 119, 120

and early historians of Essex **24**: 157–63

History and Antiquities of the County of Essex (1768) **24**: 157; **26**: 200, 292

Maldon’s history **26**: 162–3

on siege of Colchester (1350) **22**: 67, 70

More, Sir Thomas **25**: 113; **30**: 277

Moreton

Black Hall, crown post roof **25**: 130

Hancocks, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116

Morse, Gen. R., Insp. Gen. of Fortifications **25**: 198

mortars and cements

Roman

Boreham, Bull’s Lodge Farm **24**: 12–13, 18

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50

mortars and cements (*cont.*)

medieval

- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 76, 82
- Waltham Abbey
 - Church Street **24**: 89, 107, 108
 - Sun Street **27**: 324–5, 325

mortars (grinders)

- Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 77–8, 77
- Stebbingford **27**: 126
- Uttlesford, north-west **29**: 183, 184
- Waltham Abbey **23**: 109

mortuary enclosures *see* enclosures

mosaic floors, Roman

- Colchester
 - Balkerne Passage/Gate, Mercury Theatre **28**: 205, 209; **29**: 197
 - Long Wyre Street, Co-operative Stores **29**: 198
 - Victoria Chase **30**: 224

mosaics, Roman, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 100

motorways *see* roads

Moull, William Arnold (architect) **24**: 169, 179

Moulsham Hall *see under* Chelmsford

Moulsham *see under* Chelmsford

Mount Bures

- prehistoric
 - Bronze Age(?) cremation burials **29**: 187
 - ring ditches **29**: 187
- 16th cent. 'Old House' (poss. court hall) **22**: 82
- 17th cent., curate's scandal at **24**: 161
- Long Gardens, (poss.) long mortuary enclosure **29**: 188, 189
- Mount Bures – its lands and its people. A brief history from prehistoric to Victorian times* (McMaster and Evans) (book review) **27**: 339–40

Mount Carmel, Monastery of St Mary of Carmel **30**: 44, 131, 134, 135, 139

Mountnessing

- Drury's Farm, Ingatestone (former) lock-up cell **28**: 293–4, 293
- medieval placename (poss.) *Ginga?* **21**: 49
- Thoby priory **24**: 157

mounts

- copper alloy
 - Bronze Age, Fingringhoe **22**: 4, 7
 - Roman, Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270
 - Saxon, Arkesden **28**: 182, 183

Moverons Pit *see* Brightlingsea

Moyns Park *see* Steeple Bumpstead

Mucking

- general
 - early planned landscapes **22**: 52, 53, 58
 - Excavations at Mucking* vols 1–2 (book review) (A. Clark and H. Hamerow) **25**: 292–4
 - North Ring **25**: 9, 10, 12; **26**: 22
 - book review (D. Bond) **21**: 156
 - Severn Trent Water (STW) Water Pipeline **26**: 255
 - middle Bronze Age features **25**: 10
 - late Bronze Age loomweights **23**: 118, 119
 - late Iron Age enclosure **27**: 11
 - Roman structure **27**: 20
 - 'mini-hillfort' **22**: 25
 - Saxon period
 - brooch **29**: 184
 - cemetery **23**: 131

grubenhäuser **21**: 125; **29**: 48, 57

see also *Excavations at Mucking* (Vol 2 reviewed above)

Muilman, Peter **24**: 157

Chelmsford benefactor **26**: 292

Mumford, Daniel, surveyor **25**: 221, 223

Munchensy family *see* Montchensi

Munteni family of Mountnessing **24**: 157

Munteny (Muntney) family, and Littlebury **26**: 279

Muntfichet family *see* Montfichet

Murphy, P. L. and Wilkinson, T. J., *The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge survey* (book review) **27**: 337–8

Musters, Robert de **27**: 197, 198

Mustyan, John, miller at Temple Mills (16th cent.) **22**: 115

Myche family, of Colchester **21**: 111, 112

Myddle (Salop) **28**: 176

nails

- copper alloy, *not precisely dated*, Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 215, 216

iron

Roman

- Billericay School **21**: 41, 42
- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 16
- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 47, 48
- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm (poss.) **27**: 32
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 27, 38
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46, 47

medieval

- Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106, 109
- Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 120, 121

medieval/post-medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 126, 153, 154

not precisely dated

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86

Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 290

see also horseshoe nails

Napoleonic wars *see* wars

Narbrough, Sir John (17th cent.) **25**: 181

Nash, William, brewer, 17th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 71

Nass, The, Blackwater estuary

- fish-traps **25**: 233; **29**: 185, 276, 277
- fishing weirs **29**: 185, 275, 276, 281

timber remains **29**: 279–80

National Agricultural Labourers' Union in Essex (book review) **22**: 189

National Mapping Project **25**: 233–7; **26**: 228, 230; **29**: 274

Essex Mapping Project **26**: 230–4; **27**: 253–5, 253, 254; **28**: 190–5, 192, 196; **29**: 186–8, 187; **30**: 199–202, 200–1

Naughton (Suffolk), Church font **29**: 97

Navestock

medieval settlement

assarting **29**: 116

landholding **29**: 119

Church of St Thomas the Apostle **26**: 218; **29**: 98

spire **29**: 286, 287

Navy *see* Taylor, Capt. Silas

Nayland (Suffolk)

Alston Court

13th cent. hall with cross-wings **24**: 118, 119, 120

cambered timbered ceiling **25**: 141

'The Butts', Church Lane **25**: 153, 154

Naze (promontory) *see* Sokens, The

Nazeing

Saxon cell of Barking Abbey **27**: 93

Nazeing (*cont.*)

- medieval period, landholding **21**: 49
- as placename **28**: 311
- WW2 decoy airfield **25**: 257

Neale, Kenneth (ed.), *Essex 'full of profitable things': Essays presented to Sir John Ruggles-Brise* (book review) **28**: 316–17

Neerharen-Rekem (Germany), Roman villa **26**: 264, 265

Neggemere, Philip, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 105

Neile, Sir Paul, and Capt. Silas Taylor **25**: 174, 175

Nenk, Beverley, 'A medieval sgraffito-decorated jug from Mill Green' **23**: 51–6

Netherlands

- immigrants from **22**: 122–3, 130–1
- 17th-cent. 'wallers' (land reclaimers) **22**: 122, 123, 129, 131
- Maldon Carmelites links with **30**: 136
- see also* 'Dutch' cottages; Dutch Reformed Churches

Netteswellbury

- Monks' Barn **28**: 228, 234–7, 235–6
- geometry of construction **28**: 237–8, 238

Nettlestead (Suffolk) **24**: 120

Nettleton (Wilts), Roman shrine site **26**: 266, 267

Nevill, Henry, and Cressing Temple **25**: 79, 103; **28**: 164

Nevill, John de, and Coggeshale family (14th cent.) **22**: 64

Nevill, Mary, of Cressing **28**: 156, 164

Nevill family, and Great Codham Hall (14th cent.) **22**: 64

Nevill family (formerly Smyth), and Cressing Temple **25**: 79, 291; **28**: 156, 164

Nevill Holt (Leics) **28**: 164

Neville, Richard, FSA, fourth Baron Braybrooke **21**: 11

Neville family

- and the 12th–13th cent. royal forests **26**: 130
- Hugh de **26**: 126, 127, 128, 129, 130
- John de **26**: 127
- Roger de **26**: 130
- Thomas de **26**: 130

New England, Mobility and Migration – East Anglian

- founders of, 1629–1640 (Roger Thompson)
- (book review) **26**: 290–1

New England Island, Foulness

- and the identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169, 170
- poss. red hills **21**: 131

New River Company, and Tottenham Mills **23**: 60, 61

Newcourt, Richard (d 1716), *Repertorium Ecclesiasticum Parochiale Londinense* **24**: 158–61, 159; **25**: 182; **26**: 192, 198

Newham

- Barnwood CT, North Woolwich Road **29**: 200
- former Alcan Works, North Woolwich Road **29**: 200

Newham Museum Service *see* Passmore Edwards Museum

Newland family, of Newland, Roxwell **25**: 160

Newland Hall, Roxwell *see* Roxwell

Newman family, of Earls Colne **28**: 178

Newman's End **29**: 200

Newport

- A village in time. The history of Newport, Essex* (Nurse *et al.*) (book review) **27**: 340
- Church, architecture **27**: 340
- Church House, medieval pottery **22**: 142
- Grammar School
- geophysical survey **29**: 213–14
- 'Stone House' site? **29**: 213–14
- Paragon Cafe, post-medieval structures **26**: 254

White House, High Street, medieval worked stone **22**: 141–2, 141

Newsham, James (stepson of R. Nugent) **25**: 186, 187

Newton family, Earls Colne **28**: 176

Newton Longville (Bucks), Cluniac priory **27**: 193, 195

Nicholls, John, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117

Niger, Randulphus (d 1199) **25**: 60

Noak Hill, Paternoster Row, Weald View, medieval pottery kiln **28**: 206, 212; **29**: 195, 206; **30**: 212, 220

Noble, Augustus, Ongar Academy **29**: 149

Noble, George, Woodford valuer **25**: 221

Noble, Richard, Ongar builder **29**: 148, 149

Nockolds, Martin, Audley End nurseryman/bailiff **23**: 68; **24**: 165, 166; **25**: 224

Nockolds, Martin, junior, map-maker **25**: 224

Nockolds, Martin, map-maker (son of Audley End nurseryman) (d 1840) **25**: 224

Nockolds family of Saffron Walden **25**: 224, 225

Nockolds family of Stansted **25**: 224

nonconformity *see* religious nonconformity

Norfolk

- dukes of *see* Howard
- earls of
- founding of Harwich **21**: 89; **25**: 193
- see also* Bigod family

Normans Farm *see* Wakes Colne

North, Roger, of Rougham (Norfolk) **28**: 297

North Elmham (Norfolk), sgraffito-decorated pottery **23**: 53

North Weald

- airfield **25**: 256; **29**: 300; **30**: 202
- Pickett-Hamilton fort **25**: 257
- anti-aircraft site **30**: 207

North Weald Bassett

- New Pond Spring, Anglo-Saxon brooch **29**: 184, 185
- see also* Ongar Radio Station

Northey, George, 'common preacher' of Colchester (16th cent.) **22**: 97

Norton Mandeville, 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223

Norwich (Norfolk)

- post-medieval textile industry **21**: 154
- Dutch Church **22**: 123

Notley *see* Black Notley; White Notley

Notley, Great Notley Garden Village *see* Black Notley

Nottidge, George, 1840 map of estate **25**: 225

Nottidge family **30**: 236

Nottingham

- Ewart Park phase metalwork hoard **28**: 272
- medieval royal borough **30**: 146, 152
- Standard Hill Academy **29**: 148, 149

Nugent, 2nd Baron *see* Grenville, George

Nugent, Anne (formerly Knight and second wife of Robert, d 1756) **25**: 186–7, 187, 188

Nugent, Edmund (son of Robert) **25**: 187, 188

Nugent, Elizabeth (formerly Lady Berkeley and third wife of Robert) **25**: 188

Nugent, Mary (eldest daughter of Robert and later Lady Buckingham) **25**: 188–9, 188

Nugent, Robert (later Earl) (d 1788), and Gosfield Hall **25**: 186–91, 186

Nugent family, of Gosfield Hall **25**: 191

Nurse, B. *et al.*, *A village in time. The history of Newport, Essex* (book review) **27**: 340

oak charcoal, middle Iron Age, Asheldham Camp **22**: 24, 34, 35

oak remains

- medieval, Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 48, 49, 50
- 18th/19th cent., Coggeshall, West Street **23**: 159, 160, 161

oak timberwork

- Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel **27**: 263
- Blackwater estuary **29**: 281
- Nass, The **29**: 276, 279, 280, 281
- Bocking
 - Bradford Street **28**: 185
 - Church Lane, Hill Malting **29**: 220, 222
- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 65, 66, 73, 82, 83, 86, 90, 93, 95, 96, 97, 100
- Castle Heddingham, St James Street, High House **28**: 232, 234
- Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 92, 96, 102
- Heddingham Castle, dovecote **28**: 295, 296, 297
- Maldon, All Saints' Church spire **24**: 148
- Maplestead, Great, Hosdens **29**: 230
- Mountnessing, Drury's Farm, (former) Ingatestone lock-up cell **28**: 293, 294
- Sandon, St Andrew's Church, doorway **25**: 281–4, 282–3
- Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge **29**: 242, 243
- Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 259
- Witham, Chipping Hill Nos 26–28 **27**: 286

oak woodland

- Cressing **25**: 94; **28**: 151, 154
- Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills **27**: 322
- Weald, South, Camp **26**: 42
- Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 5, 6, 9

Oakley, placename evidence **24**: 153–5**Oakley, Great**

- Bramble Island
 - duck decoy pond **28**: 193; **29**: 186
 - explosives factory **29**: 186
 - watching brief **24**: 208
- Great Oakley Dock, duck decoy pond **28**: 193; **29**: 186

Oakley, Little

- late Bronze Age hoard **22**: 9, 10–11
- WW2 anti-aircraft site **30**: 207

Ockendon, early planned landscape **22**: 48, 53–4**Ockendon, North**

- early planned landscape **22**: 55
- 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
- church **26**: 196
- Hall Farm, Church Lane, timber alignment **29**: 210
- Hall Farm (No. 2), watching brief **24**: 208
- local history of **26**: 196
- Manor Farm **28**: 101

Ockendon, South

- Bruyn family **24**: 160
- early planned landscape **22**: 54
- gas pipeline route and archaeological deposits **26**: 285
- local history of **26**: 196
- South Ockendon Hospital, South Road, misc. prehistoric/Roman features **27**: 265

Odo of Bayeux, Bishop

- Dengie manor **21**: 49
- Hanningfield manor **26**: 165
- Vange (*Phenge*) manor **21**: 50

Ogborne, Elizabeth (historian) **24**: 157**Ogilby, John (historian)** **25**: 174**oil mills**, Tottenham Mills **23**: 59–60**O'Leary, John G. (Dagenham Chief Librarian)** **26**: 202**Oliphant, Frederick**, former ass. to F. Chancellor **24**: 179; **26**: 206**Olmus, Herman**, buys Cressing Temple (1703) **25**: 79; **28**: 160**Olmstead, John**, of Great Maplestead **29**: 233**Olyver, John**, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130, 131, 132**Ongar**

- general*, cropmarks **28**: 188
- medieval period
 - and 13th cent. royal forest **26**: 127, 129
 - hundred of **26**: 170–1; **29**: 118, 119
 - King John's visit **26**: 127, 128
- 19th cent. fortification, Essex Redoubt **24**: 200; **25**: 245
- see also* Chipping Ongar

Ongar Academy *see* Chipping Ongar**Ongar, High**

- Chivers Hall **29**: 145, 147
- manor of **24**: 160
- Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 228–9
- medieval features and decoration **25**: 229
- Spurriers Farm Malthouse **27**: 257, 258

Ongar Park **25**: 245**Ongar Park Hall** **25**: 245**Ongar Radio Station (Great Park)** **24**: 200; **25**: 15, 18, 245–6; **30**: 214Essex Redoubt **24**: 200; **25**: 245**Ongar sewerage scheme (Thames Water)**

- Two Brewers to Stanford Rivers Sewage Works **23**: 131–7, 132–6

see also Chipping Ongar (Phase 2A)**Onley, O. S. (Cressing landowner)** **28**: 151**open fields** *see* field systems**oppida**

- Belgic Iron Age
 - and Caesar's invasion **21**: 8
 - and British chariotry **21**: 142–3
- Iron Age, Braintree (presumed) **22**: 3; **24**: 22, 61

opus sectile, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 102**opus signinum**

- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 6
- Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 102
- Colchester
 - East Stockwell Street **23**: 29, 30, 31
 - Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 266
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27
- Maldon, St Mary's Church **30**: 254
- Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul, tower **28**: 255

Ordinance Survey

- and National Mapping Project **25**: 237
- and tithe maps **25**: 219, 224, 225

Orkney, Unstan, late Neolithic pottery **22**: 8**Orsett**

- early planned landscapes **22**: 48, 51, 54
- Baker Street **22**: 51, 54
- Barrington's Farm **22**: 51, 54; **26**: 38
- Cherry Orchard **22**: 51, 54
- High Road (Nos 25–31), garden soil and post-medieval pottery **28**: 185–6
- Old Hall Farm **27**: 277–8
- Rectory road, early Iron Age features **22**: 26
- Tilbury Fire Station site (proposed) **26**: 245

Orsett Causewayed Enclosure

- Mesolithic features **25**: 226, 227
- Neolithic features **25**: 226, 227; **27**: 305, 307; **28**: 222–3

Orsett Causewayed Enclosure (*cont.*)

- Neolithic/Bronze Age features **25**: 226, 227
- Iron Age features **22**: 26; **23**: 119; **25**: 226
- Saxon features **25**: 226; **29**: 57
- medieval whetstone **26**: 227
- early planned landscape **22**: 54, 58

Orsett Cock

- early field systems **22**: 49, 52, 54–5
- late Iron Age/Roman **26**: 78; **28**: 101
 - enclosure (book review) **30**: 274–5
- Roman settlement **22**: 49, 52
- Saxon features **29**: 48, 57

Osea Island **28**: 201; **29**: 281**Osekyn, Thomas, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** **21**: 104**Othonal/Othona Community site** *see* Bradwell-on-Sea**Ottaway, Revd B. W.**, Birdbrook Church **22**: 135**Ouseley, John (historian)** **24**: 157, 158, 160, 161**oven/kiln-like structures**

- Roman
 - Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **22**: 159
 - Wakering, Great, St Nicholas Church, land adjacent to **30**: 214

ovens

- Roman
 - Colchester
 - Angel Yard **27**: 37
 - Kirkee McMunn barracks **26**: 253; **29**: 262
 - medieval, Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 46, 48, 60
 - 15th/16th cent.
 - Chelmsford, Moulsham Street **24**: 80
 - Rochford, Market Place **24**: 80
 - medieval to 17th cent. (poss.), Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 69, 76–81, 77–9, 89, 95, 111
 - post-medieval
 - Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 52
 - Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage **30**: 240
 - Purleigh, The Street, The Old Bakery **30**: 229
- see also* corn driers; hearths/ovens

Owslebury (Hants)

- Roman features **28**: 28
- hearths **27**: 33

ox bones, Maldon, Southern Relief Road **21**: 134**ox goads**, iron, Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 14**Oxenham Farm, Foulness**, red hill (poss.) *see under* Wakering, Great**Oxford**

- 'Golden Cross' **25**: 158
- medieval town clerks **24**: 125

Oxford, earls of *see* Vere family**Oxford Movement** **28**: 165**Oxford University**

- All Souls **25**: 177
- Bodleian Library **25**: 175
- music school **25**: 174
- Queen's College **25**: 175
- Wadham College **25**: 177; **26**: 274

oyster industry, *Essex Gold: the Fortunes of the Essex*

- Oysterman* (Hervey Benham *et al.*) (book review) **26**: 293–4

oyster-pit sites **28**: 188, 190–1, 192

- Blackwater estuary **28**: 196
- Brightlingsea Creek **28**: 190
- Crouch, River **27**: 253
- Mersea, West **28**: 190
- Roach, River **27**: 253–5, 254

oysters/oyster remains

- Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222
- Blackwater estuary **26**: 228, 229
- Foulness Island, Delph Ditch **23**: 112
- Hadleigh Ray **26**: 234
- Maldon
 - Carmelite Friary **30**: 127
 - High Street, King's Head **27**: 220
- Pitsea Island **26**: 234
- Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290, 291
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 42, 48
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
- Stebbingford **25**: 249; **27**: 115, 116, 123, 168–9, 174
- Wallfleet **26**: 168, 170
- Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 177

padlocks *see* locks and keys**Page, William (General Editor, Victoria County History)** **30**: 144**Paglesham**

- duck decoy pond **28**: 193
- manor of, medieval estate of Coggeshale family **22**: 61, 62
- River Roach oyster pit-sites **27**: 254, 255
- shafthole implements, stone **23**: 114–15

Palin, William (d 1882), on Stifford's history **26**: 195–9, 197**palstaves** *see* axes**Panfield**

- Great Priory **26**: 143
- Farm **24**: 114
- manor of **24**: 160; **26**: 143

pannage, Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45**Pant, River** **24**: 114; **26**: 234; **30**: 248, 249**Pant river valley** **26**: 231**paper mills**

- Tottenham Mills **23**: 57, 59
- Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61

parchmarks

- Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall **28**: 208
 - Clacton-on-Sea **28**: 188
 - Tilty Abbey **28**: 188, 189
- see also* cropmarks

Pardon Brook, Wakes Colne **28**: 182**Park, Dr David**, and Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 61**Parker, C. C.**, estate agent & tithe commutation **25**: 220, 221, 224**Parker, John (Ongar and Brighton schoolmaster)** **29**: 149, 152**Parker, John Oxley**, of Chelmsford **26**: 292**parks**

- Audley End House **27**: 273
- Down Hall **29**: 200
- lodes and manor houses in **30**: 190
- medieval growth of **29**: 118–19
- see also* Absol Park; Brentwood (Thorndon Country Park); deer parks; Leighs, Little (Hall); Littley Park; Ongar; Pleshey Great Park; Pleshey Little Park; Pond Park; Woodham Walter (Hall)

Parliament

- Acts of Enclosure **25**: 219; **26**: 136–8; **27**: 239–40, 242
 - Colchester, Old Heath (Old Hythe) **27**: 237–46, 238, 245
- Colchester, town clerks as parliamentary burgesses **24**: 126, 127, 128

Parliament (*cont.*)

Reform Act (1832) 29: 147

see also Civil War**Parmenter family**, of Stebbing 30: 148**Parndon, Great**

medieval period 21: 49

St Mary's Church 27: 295

Passmore Edwards Museum (now Newham Museum Service) 28: 267, 270, 298

and Horndon to Barking gas pipeline 26: 285, 287

pastoral farmingprehistoric (*general*), Asheldham Camp (poss.) 22: 25, 36
late Bronze Age (poss.), Broomfield, Windmill Field 26: 22–3

late Bronze Age/Iron Age, sheep farming 26: 71, 76–7

late Iron Age/Roman

Aveley, Ship Lane 27: 263

and briquetage salt-licks 26: 68–9

Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 61

medieval

Chelmer valley 25: 113

North Benfleet Coggeshale estate 22: 62

Sokens, The 27: 207

Weald, South, Camp 26: 45

post-medieval, 19th cent., Chingford, Hospital 25: 242

see also animal husbandry; rabbit farming; sheep farming;
stock enclosures**pathology**

and parasitic worms 27: 116, 166

see also Black Death**Pattiswick**, 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223**Paxton, Joseph**, of Stisted Hall 29: 212**Pearson, J. L. (architect)** 26: 213**peasants in Essex c. 13th–14th cent.**, landscape and
lordship 29: 115–21**Peasants' Revolt (1381)** 26: 150; 27: 177

and Cade's Rebellion (book review) 23: 167

and Colchester 24: 127, 128

and Flemings 22: 122

Peck vault, Christ Church, Spitalfields 29: 253**Peel, Robert (Home Secretary 1820s)** 23: 171**Peldon**

Brick House Farm, F. Chancellor's work 26: 217

as part of 14th cent. Langenhoe manor 22: 67

red hill sites 27: 252, 253; 28: 192

St Mary's Church 27: 297, 298

Pembroke (Dyfed), Henry II's visit to 26: 164**Penard phase, Bronze Age metalwork** 28: 280**pendant cross, lead**, Vange 29: 284**Penn, Sir William** 25: 178**Pennock, John**, Sonningwells, Earls Colne 29: 224**Pennoyer, William**, Temple Mills lease 22: 117**Pennystone, Thomas**, Audley End estate steward 23: 69,
71**Pentlow**

church plate 24: 150

moated site 30: 201

Pentlow Hall

house and medieval structures 22: 176–80, 176–7

medieval pottery 22: 178–9, 179

Pepys, Samuel 25: 174, 175, 176, 182**Pertwee, Charles (architect, d 1905)** 24: 169, 180; 26: 206**Petre, Lord**, and tithe commutation (1837) 25: 220**Petre, Sir William (d 1572)**, of Ingatestone Hall 26: 274;
27: 3**Petre family of Thorndon, Brentwood** 27: 272; 28: 317;
30: 193**Petters Sports Field (Surrey)**, Bronze Age artefacts 26:
259**Petworth, William, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** 21:
106**Peverel, honour of** *see* Hatfield Peverel, honour of**Peverel, Ranulf**

and Maldon manors 26: 163

manor of Vange (Fobbing) 21: 50

and Stebbing manors 30: 146, 151, 152

see also Hatfield Peverel, honour of**Peverel, William (son of Ranulf)** 30: 146**Pewet Island, Blackwater estuary**, fish-traps/weirs 25:
233, 234; 29: 276, 278, 279**pewter**

chalice, Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House 28: 185

disc, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 117, 118

spoons, Vange 29: 284

see also lead alloy**Peyton, Richard**, on tithe commutation 25: 224**Philip Augustus, King of France (1180–1223)** 27: 195**Philippa, Queen**, 'Domesday of' 21: 48–9**Phillips, Henry (London auctioneer)** 25: 190**Pickett-Hamilton fort**, North Weald 25: 257**pig bones**

Iron Age, Stansted Airport 24: 202

late Iron Age/Roman, Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park
24: 202; 25: 28, 34, 44

Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 53–4, 56, 57

19th cent., Harlow, Churchgate Street, Mill Lane 28: 210

not precisely dated, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 58**pigeon-keeping** 25: 288; 28: 297*see also* doves/cotes**Pigglesle, John (butcher of Colchester, 15th cent.)** 21:
106**Piggisley, Alice**, Colchester will (1506) 22: 92**pilgrim badges, lead alloy (pewter?)**, Chesterford, Great
27: 308, 310**pill-boxes** 26: 256; 27: 274, 275

Bradwell 28: 203

Frinton 27: 275

Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue 24: 205

Thurrock, Stone Ness 26: 257

Tilty 27: 274

Waltham, Great, Little Park 25: 124

Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works 25: 257

Walton-on-the-Naze 27: 275

**Pilon family vault, Dagenham, SS Peter and Paul
Church** 29: 253**Pincey Brook** 29: 199

late Bronze Age evidence 23: 116–17, 116

pins

copper alloy

Chesterford, Great 21: 17; 27: 310

Harwich 21: 88

lock pin, Laver, High 30: 197

silver-gilt, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 105, 106

pipeclay figurines, Roman, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 74,
75**pipes**

clay

16th–18th cent., Chingford, Drysdale Avenue 23: 100

16th/17th cent., Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 82,
89

pipes, clay (*cont.*)

17th cent.

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 58Colchester Castle **24**: 235Harwich, George Street **21**: 87Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 125Tilbury Fort, West Tilbury **22**: 160Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189

17th to 19th cent.

Billericay, School **21**: 38, 46Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 217

17th/18th cent.

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 80–1, 80Maldon, High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 139

18th cent.

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 162, 174Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 58

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 88, 125High Street, King's Head **27**: 222, 224Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 131, 133Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184, 186–7, 188

19th cent.

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 112Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 301Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 125, 126Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290, 291–2Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 119, 123Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184post-medieval/*not precisely dated*Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 292Stebbingford **27**: 121**pipkin handles**, medieval, Cornmill stream, Waltham Abbey **23**: 145**Pishiobury, Harlow**, Anglo-Saxon brooches **25**: 263–5, 264; **26**: 271**pits** *see* cess-pits; rubbish-pits**Pitsea**19th cent. tithe map **25**: 224Great Chalvedon Hall, 14th cent. hall **24**: 119, 121St Michael's Church, multi-period site **28**: 216; **29**: 246**Pitsea Island (formerly Wat Tyler) Country Park**19th cent. explosives factory **26**: 234oyster pits **26**: 234**placename evidence***general*Adulfesness (The Sokens) **27**: 202, 203–4, 206–7, 209Bradwell **29**: 59Chadwell Heath **26**: 200–1Cressing **26**: 133, 136Dagenham **26**: 202–3Essex placenames project **28**: 311–13; **29**: 297; **30**: 272Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 46, 49Mount Bures **27**: 339Oakley **24**: 153–5Rayleigh Hills **27**: 322, 324Stifford **26**: 199and studies of J. H. Round **29**: 158Ugley **24**: 153–5Wallfleet, identity of **26**: 168–70, 169late Roman/Saxon period, and early field systems **22**: 54, 55, 58Saxon/medieval period **28**: 311Alfriston ('Alferestuna') **27**: 194Bradwell-on-Sea (*Ythancestir/Effecestra*) **24**: 157, 158; **25**: 60; **29**: 280Colchester, Old Hythe **27**: 237Leytonstone **28**: 298'Manewode' (Manwood) **27**: 193Ongar, Great Park **25**: 245Stebbingford (*Horstedaft*) **27**: 106and Viking settlement **27**: 93Waltham, Great (*Wealdham*) **27**: 91Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45Woodham Walter **30**: 190

medieval period

and Domesday Survey **21**: 48, 49–56; **22**: 53settlement names **29**: 116vineyards **21**: 48Heybridge **29**: 233Littley Park **25**: 119old Wulvesford (Wulversford) (Witham) **27**: 223; **28**: 111, 317

post-medieval period

Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 160, 163Leytonstone **28**: 298Pleshey and Waltham parks **25**: 113–14Stebbingford **27**: 173**Plaistow, Richard**, Colchester will (1571) **22**: 98**Plaistow, West Ham**Palaeolithic flintwork **28**: 267, 269Balaam St Pit (Plaistow Park Pit?), Palaeolithic flintwork **28**: 267, 268, 270Cumberland School, medieval and post-medieval features **23**: 102Greengate Street, bus garage, 18th cent. house and market garden **26**: 252–3**Plane Hall Farm, Fingringhoe** *see* Fingringhoe**Planning and Policy Guidance** *see* Environment, Dept. of **plant remains**prehistoric (*general*), Stebbingford **27**: 156, 158, 159, 160, 161Neolithic/Bronze Age, Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 21late Bronze Age, Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **25**: 8–9Iron Age, Asheldham Camp **22**: 20, 24, 25, 26, 31–4, 32, 35

late Iron Age/Roman

Billericay School **21**: 26, 43–4, 45Ilford, Fairlop Quarry, Hainault Road **26**: 251Roman, Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 23, 38–41, 42–4Anglo-Saxon, Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 50, 52, 54–8

medieval

Boreham, Great Holts **27**: 176Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159, 174–5, 176Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 49Stansted, Roundwood **27**: 176Stebbingford **27**: 116, 118, 160, 161, 162–6, 173cereals **27**: 116, 160, 166, 173

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 81, 110–11Sun Street **26**: 120–2, 123

post-medieval

Leytonstone, Thorne Close **28**: 300Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189–90*not precisely dated*Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 67–8

plant remains, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 82

Southend

Fox Hall 26: 37

cereals 26: 37, 38

see also cereal crops; pollen analysis

plaque, carved bone, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 109, 110

plaster

moulded stucco (poss. plaster of Paris), Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 89

painted-wall

Roman

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 12, 13

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 82

wall, Colchester, East Stockwell Street 23: 33

wall (with stucco), Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints 28: 254

see also wall paintings

plate, church, and Essex history 24: 150–6

Pleistocene (Ice Age) deposits

Aveley 27: 262–3; 28: 205, 215–16; 29: 204

Purfleet, West Thurrock 25: 246

Wakering, Great 28: 1, 3

Pleshey

Anglo-Saxon metalwork 27: 320, 321

medieval period 25: 113, 116, 119; 28: 140

manor and parish 25: 113

town enclosure 28: 284

see also Pleshey Castle

Back Lane (formerly Bret Street) 28: 284; 30: 266

Eastwyn, early medieval pottery 25: 254

Hill House, former St Mary's Church and churchyard 28: 184–5, 206, 227

Folly Farm, 17th cent. barn 21: 123

The Street

Moat Cottage 30: 266–72 (inc. illustr.)

'The Gardens'

medieval remains 28: 282–90, 283–4; 30: 266

finds 28: 286–9, 287–9

Vicarage Road (medieval New Street) 28: 284

White Horse public house 27: 272

Pleshey Castle 25: 113, 116, 119; 28: 140, 286; 30: 267

motte and bailey 26: 205; 28: 284; 30: 266

Pleshey Castle Bridge 30: 225

Pleshey Great Park 25: 113, 114–16, 114, 115; 30: 190

Coppice Lane 25: 114, 115

Lawn Hall 25: 114, 115

Pleshey Little Park 25: 114, 116; 30: 190

ploughshare, iron, late Iron Age/Roman?, Billericay School 21: 22, 41, 42, 45

Plumbergh family lands (14th cent.) 22: 61

Plume, Dr Thomas, Maldon Library (founded 1704) 28: 316, 317

Pocklington (Yorks), school 29: 146

Poitiers, Battle of (1356) 26: 146

Polden Hill (Somerset), late Iron Age bronze horse brooch 22: 1, 3, 8

Pole, William Wellesley *see* Wellesley, Long

pollen analysis

Asheldham Camp 22: 25, 35–6, 36

Aveley, Pleistocene deposits 29: 204

Chadwell St Mary County Primary School 29: 56–7

Enfield Lock 22: 162, 163

Stanway Hall Farm 29: 207

Stebbingford 27: 108, 116, 118, 156, 157, 159, 160, 166

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 81

Polstead, Henry, and Bicknacre Priory 29: 216

Polstead (Suffolk), Church 29: 94, 105

Pompeii (Italy), hypocausts 23: 121

Pond Hall Decoy (duck decoy pond), Stour estuary 29: 186

Pond Park 25: 113, 114, 116, 117, 119

Boots Wood 25: 116

ponds and lakes

Boreham, Great Holts Farm 26: 247

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm (poss.) 27: 29

Coggeshall Abbey 23: 95

Fobbing 26: 234

Goldhanger, Blackwater estuary 27: 254, 255

Leez Priory 26: 234

Tollesbury, Pennyhole Fleet 27: 250, 251

Woodford Green, Four Trees Pond 22: 160

see also duck decoy ponds; fish-ponds

Pontvallain (France) 26: 147

poor relief

19th cent. developments 30: 202–4

administrative jobs in 29: 146

and Chipping Ongar Vestry 29: 151–2

in Colchester 30: 278

in Leytonstone 28: 298, 301

Poor Law Amendment Act (1834) 26: 211; 30: 202–3

Poor Law Commission, and tithe commutation maps 25: 219, 222–3, 224, 225

Society for Bettering the Condition of the Poor 27: 227, 230

Speenhamland judgement (1795) 27: 233–4

Vagrancy Acts (1744) 27: 232

see also almshouses; employment (female); workhouses

Poos, L. R., *A Rural Society after the Black Death* (book reviewed) 23: 166–7

Pope, William, Audley End postilion 24: 165

population trends

12th and 13th cent. growth 29: 115–17

bad weather and famine (1315–22) 27: 176, 177

and the Black Death (1348–9) 27: 171, 173, 177

Chipping Ongar post-medieval period 30: 176

Essex 14th–16th cent. (book review) 23: 166

Havering, manor and Liberty of (book review) 23: 168

Irish immigration 18th/19th cent. in Leyton/Leytonstone 28: 298, 301

Mobility and Migration – East Anglian founders of New England, 1629–1640 (Thompson) (book review) 26: 290–1

poor women's employment during French wars 27: 226–36

porches, church

Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul 26: 224–5, 225

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29: 59, 65, 90, 92, 93, 100

Dovercourt, Church of All Saints 23: 93

Maldon, St Mary's Church 30: 255

Wakering, Great, Church of St Nicholas 30: 252

Porter, Elizabeth (d 1822), Broomfield, St Mary's Church 30: 251

Porter, Joseph Holmes (d 1807), Broomfield, St Mary's Church 30: 251

Porter family, of Stebbing 30: 146, 148, 149–50, 151

Portland stone 28: 308, 309

Potsgrove (Beds), Rectory, work of F. Chancellor 26: 217

pottery, general

neutron-activation analysis, pottery **23**: 53–5, 55
see also counters; lamps; pipes; clay; pipkin handles

pottery, prehistoric (general)

and fieldwalking **25**: 17
 Baddow, Great **25**: 3, 6–8, 7
 Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 65, 69
 Broomfield, Woodhouse Lane **30**: 212
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Maple Lodge **26**: 65–6, 67, 68
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107
 Hatfield Peverel, Smallands Farm **26**: 244
 Heybridge, Northern Relief Road **28**: 210
 Leyton
 George Mitchell School **24**: 199
 Oliver Close Estate **24**: 199
 Mersea, East, Fen Farm **25**: 242
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 33, 36
 Shoebury, North **27**: 339
 Middle Pastures (prob.) **23**: 111
 Southchurch, Wick Farm **29**: 202
 Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall **24**: 200; **25**: 19
 Stebbingford **27**: 108, 110, 112, 126, 143
 Tey, Great, Teybrook Farm **22**: 154
 Wakering, Great **28**: 1, 3, 4, 5
 Poynters Lane (north of) **27**: 248
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 100
 Weeley, Gutteridge Wood **25**: 248

pottery, Neolithic**by site**

Asheldham Camp (poss.) **22**: 27, 28
 Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **22**: 153; **25**: 3, 7, 8, 9
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit **26**: 242; **27**: 266
 Chadwell St Mary **30**: 258, 259, 260
 Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 261
 Goldhanger, Chigborough Farm **21**: 131
 Harlow, Moor Hall **23**: 117
 Rainham, Brookway Allotments **24**: 205
 Totham, Great
 Howells Farm **22**: 154
 Lofts Farm **26**: 66

by type

Grooved Ware
 Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **22**: 153; **25**: 3, 7, 8, 9;
 26: 22
 Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 261
 Mildenhall-style wares
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit **26**: 242; **27**: 266
 Rainham, plain bowl tradition **24**: 205
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **26**: 66
 Peterborough type **22**: 8, 9
 Peterborough Ware, Harlow, Moor Hall **23**: 117

pottery, Neolithic/Bronze Age

Broomfield, Windmill Field, Grooved Ware **23**: 102; **26**: 1,
 8, 9, 10–11, 20, 22
 Leyton/Leytonstone, Langthorne Hospital **27**: 265; **28**: 212
 Rainham, Viking Way **28**: 213
 Springfield **29**: 203

pottery, Beaker

Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222
 Bentley, Great **28**: 196
 Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 245
 Erith (Kent) **28**: 101
 Goldhanger, Chigborough Farm **21**: 131
 Heybridge

Elms Farm **28**: 16

Langford Road **28**: 16, 19, 32–3, 32

Rainham

Football Ground (former) **28**: 96, 98, 99, 100, 101

Gerpins Lane **28**: 101

pottery, Bronze Age**by site**

Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 262
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Heybridge, Langford Road **26**: 250
 Tendring, Hill Farm **29**: 203
 Tey, Great **22**: 8–9, 9

early Bronze Age

Maldon landfill site **22**: 167, 169

Tendring, Hill Farm **30**: 221

middle Bronze Age

Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit **21**: 126, 128

Dagenham, East Brook End Park **23**: 104

Heybridge, Elms Farm **25**: 250

Mucking **23**: 118

Tey, Great, Teybrook Farm **30**: 220

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 251

Wakering, Great **28**: 1, 3, 4, 9

late Bronze Age

Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **25**: 7, 8, 9

Broomfield, Windmill Field **23**: 102; **26**: 8–14, 9,
 11–13, 15–16

Bures, Ferriers Farm **23**: 91

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 21, 24,
 26, 28

Maylandsea **25**: 227

Southend Airport **28**: 213

Springfield, Chelmer Village East (prob.) **28**: 214

Springfield Lyons **26**: 33

Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange **24**: 211; **25**:
 10, 11, 12, 252; **30**: 5–6, 10, 12–16, 13, 15

Stansted-le-Hope, St Clere's Hall **24**: 209

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270; **28**: 221; **29**: 2
 07

Willingale, Birds Green Lane **28**: 222

late Bronze Age to early Iron Age

Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **22**: 154

Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 43

Grays Thurrock, Stifford County Primary School **28**:
 218

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 15

Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 16, 32

Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 71–2, 72, 75

Mar Dyke **26**: 287

Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 93

Sheering **21**: 119

Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall **26**: 25, 33

by type

'Ardleigh-type' bucket urns, Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit
 21: 126, 128

Biconical Urn, Maldon **22**: 167, 169

Collared Urns, Tey, Great **22**: 8–9, 9

Deverel-Rimbury

Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **25**: 7, 9

Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit **21**: 126, 128

Mucking **23**: 118

Rivenhall **28**: 196

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 5–6, 10,
 12–16, 13, 15

pottery, Iron Age**by site***general*

Ardleigh, Elm Park **30**: 212
 Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **25**: 8, 9
 Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 69
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 19
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 98
 Stansted Airport, Lee Valley **21**: 137
 Sturmer, barrow **27**: 265; **29**: 295

early

Asheldham Camp **22**: 17, 23, 27–8, 28
 ‘Hallstatt’ **22**: 14
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 21, 24, 26
 Heybridge **26**: 72
 Hornchurch, Hornchurch Road, Bus Garage **26**: 244
 Maldon
 Beacon Green **23**: 15–18, 16–17, 19, 21
 landfill site **22**: 167, 168–9
 Rook Hall **25**: 12
 Saffron Walden, Friends School **25**: 259, 262
 Shoebury, North **22**: 164, 165; **26**: 30, 33
 Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall **24**: 200; **26**: 27, 28–34, 32, 34
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **23**: 18; **25**: 12
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **25**: 252

early-to-middle Iron Age

Asheldham Camp **22**: 20, 24, 27–8, 28
 Billericay, School **21**: 25, 28, 37, 44
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **24**: 202; **25**: 34–9, 38–9, 44
 Boreham Airfield **30**: 222
 Dagenham, East Brook End Park **23**: 104
 Danbury Ridge **25**: 12
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **25**: 19; **28**: 47, 65–6, 65, 90
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 16, 17, 32, 33
 Langford, Old Waterworks site **24**: 199
 Prittlewell **22**: 165
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 96, 98, 99, 100
 Stanway, Church Lane **24**: 218
 Thames Estuary **22**: 165, 166
 Tollesbury Creek **26**: 246
 Wakering, Great **28**: 4
 Waltham, Little **22**: 165; **26**: 66

late Iron Age

Billericay, School **21**: 22, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 37, 44
 Boreham, Bull’s Lodge Farm **24**: 1, 3, 8
 Braintree, Grenville Road (No. 7) **29**: 196
 Chesterford, Great
 Ickleton Road **21**: 11, 13–16, 14–15
 Newmarket Road, Vintners **28**: 219
 Vintners **23**: 106
 Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 262
 Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 26–7
 Heybridge
 Elms Farm **25**: 250
 Holloway Road **25**: 242
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72–3
 Maldon landfill site **22**: 168, 169
 Rainham, Bridge Road **22**: 156

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 36, 40–6
 Takeley **21**: 37
 Weald, South, Camp **22**: 157; **26**: 55, 60, 61–2, 62
 Wickham Bishops, Sparkey Cottage, Mope Lane **29**: 210

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6, 8, 9, 10, 11

late Iron Age/Roman

Ardleigh, Elm Park **28**: 216
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 34, 39–41, 44
 Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **25**: 246
 Chingford, 3A Lea Valley Road **29**: 197
 Clacton, Little, Montana Nursery **25**: 248
 Colchester
 Gosbecks **26**: 261
 Sheepen **30**: 223
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 66–75, 72–4, 78–80
 Hatfield Peverel **27**: 17–19, 18
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27
 Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas **28**: 211
 Maylandsea **25**: 227
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 96, 99, 100
 Stanway, Stanway Hall Farm **28**: 221
 Wakering, Great **28**: 5, 7
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 55, 60, 62
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6, 8, 10

by type*early Iron Age*

Darmsden-Linton style **23**: 22; **25**: 12
 Goldhanger, Rook Hall **25**: 12
 Heybridge **26**: 72
 Maldon **22**: 168; **23**: 15–18, 16–17, 19, 21
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **23**: 18; **25**: 12

middle Iron Age Mucking-Crayford style **22**: 165, 166

middle Iron Age Mucking-Oldbury style **22**: 165, 166

pottery, ‘Belgic’ (‘Gallo-Belgic’)**by site**

Asheldham Camp **22**: 14, 24
 Billericay, School **21**: 28, 29–30, 31, 32, 33, 44
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Maple Lodge **26**: 65, 66, 67, 68, 69
 Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 13
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72, 75
 Stanway, Gosbecks **30**: 216
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 62
 Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 71

pottery, Roman**by site**

see also pottery, late Iron Age/Roman *above*

Alphamstone, St Barnabas’ Church, south of **23**: 91
 Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223, 241
 Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
 Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 147
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 24, 29
 Aveley, Ship Lane **26**: 240
 Baddow, Little, ‘Water Hall’ **24**: 218–19, 219
 Barking Abbey **26**: 241
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222
 Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227
 Belchamp St Paul **25**: 227–8
 Billericay
 40 Chapel Street **23**: 111
 School **21**: 19, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 45

pottery, Roman, by site (*cont.*)

- Birch, Maldon Road **24**: 197
 Blackmore **27**: 3
 Blackwater estuary **26**: 76
 Boreham
 airfield **25**: 241; **30**: 222
 Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 1, 5, 6, 7, 8–9, 8
 Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106
 churchyard **28**: 103, 109
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 63, 65, 66–7
 Braintree
 College Road **30**: 222
 George Yard
 Bank Site **24**: 39, 41
 Sandpit Road/Braintree Youth Club **24**: 25, 29, 31–44 (inc. illustr.)
 Great Bradford County Primary School **28**: 207
 High Street **21**: 120
 Brentwood
 Brook Street **21**: 153
 Shenfield, St Mary's Church **26**: 241, 242
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 311–19, 312, 314, 316
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Hill Farm **26**: 66
 Burstead, Little **22**: 150
 Castle Hedingham
 Crouch Green **23**: 92; **25**: 228
 Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 30–2
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 48
 Chelmsford, New Street **21**: 128
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220, 222
 Chesterford, Great
 Carmen Street, Flint Cottage **22**: 42
 Church of All Saints **26**: 226
 Church Street **28**: 219
 Crown Inn **28**: 281
 Ickleton Road **21**: 11, 13, 13–16, 14–15, 17
 Rose Lane, Park Cottages **22**: 41, 44; **23**: 105
 South Street **22**: 38, 41
 Vintners **23**: 105, 106; **24**: 198
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 157, 159, 167
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 86, 90, 91–2, 92–6, 95, 100
 Colchester **28**: 282
 Angel Yard **27**: 37, 38, 70, 71–2
 Beverley Road **29**: 209
 Gosbecks **30**: 216
 Gryme's Dyke **21**: 143
 High Street, No. 147 (Jacklins) **29**: 205
 Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 262, 266
 Lexden, Sheepen Road **28**: 208
 Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218
 Osborne Street **25**: 57
 Sheepen **26**: 262
 Turner Rise **29**: 210; **30**: 224
 Dunmow, Great **27**: 317–19
 Buildings Farm **24**: 198; **25**: 19, 23; **28**: 47, 49, 65, 69–71, 76–9, 77–8, 80–1, 90
 Flitch Lane, Dunelm **30**: 214
 Elsenham **23**: 112
 Tye Green **27**: 271
 Fobbing Marsh **23**: 111
 Foulness Island **23**: 112
 Grays Thurrock
 Stifford County Primary School **28**: 218
 William Edwards School **29**: 26–8, 28
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 15, 17–19, 18
 Henham, Reservoir **21**: 143–4
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 21, 23, 24, 26–7, 29, 33–5, 34
 Horkesley, Great, Slough Grove **23**: 93
 Hornchurch, South, Rainham Road **30**: 215
 Kelvedon, Orchard Road, Lawn House **28**: 211
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72, 74
 London, Little **26**: 247
 Maldon
 landfill site **22**: 168, 169
 Southern Relief Road **21**: 134; **22**: 156
 Maylandsea **26**: 223
 Ockendon, South, South Ockendon Hospital **27**: 265
 Ongar Sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134
 Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 93
 Rivenhall **27**: 317–19
 Rochford, Westbarrow Hall Farm **28**: 213
 Saffron Walden
 Museum **28**: 281
 Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 125, 127, 132, 133
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 33, 36, 40–7, 43, 45, 47
 Shalford **24**: 193
 Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 27
 Springfield, Chelmer Village East **28**: 214
 Stanway
 Church Lane **24**: 218
 see also Colchester (Gosbecks)
 Stebbingford **27**: 110, 126–7, 137, 141, 143, 144, 146
 Stock **26**: 223–4
 Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296
 Takeley **21**: 137
 Thaxted **23**: 124
 Tilbury, West, West Tilbury Hall **27**: 272
 Ugley Green, Oak Cottage **28**: 281
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270; **29**: 207
 Wakering, Great **28**: 9
 Oxenham Farm **23**: 112; **29**: 213
 Poynters Lane (north of) **27**: 248
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
 Waltham Abbey, Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 230
 Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 84, 87
 Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109
 Church Street **24**: 94
 Sun Street **26**: 105, 111
 Weeley, Gutteridge Wood **25**: 248
 Wendens Ambo **25**: 243
 Wennington/Mardyke (A13 road) **24**: 197
 Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 71
 Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
 Woolwich, North, Milk Street **28**: 209
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 8

by type

amphorae

- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 40, 41
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 314, 316–17, 319
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
 Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 14, 17

pottery, Roman, by type, amphorae (*cont.*)

- Maldon, Southern Relief Road **21**: 134
- Stanway
- Church Lane **24**: 218
 - Gosbecks **30**: 216
 - Stanway Hall Farm **28**: 221
- Thaxted **23**: 124
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270
- Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
- Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Arretine Arrezzo, Maldon **21**: 134
- Black-burnished wares **25**: 17
- Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
 - Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 315, 318
 - Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
 - Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 37
 - George Yard **24**: 43
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
 - Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72, 74
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 42, 43, 45
 - Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Cherry Hinton fine wares, Braintree, George Yard, Sandpit Road **24**: 40, 41
- Colchester products **25**: 17
- Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
 - Belchamp St Paul **25**: 228
 - Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 313, 317, 318
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 33, 34, 35
 - Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Hadham wares **25**: 17
- Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
 - Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
 - Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
 - Braintree
 - George Yard **24**: 43
 - High Street **21**: 120
 - Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 313, 318
 - Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
 - Chesterford, Great, Rose Lane, Park Cottages **22**: 44
 - Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 77
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
 - Maylandsea **26**: 223
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 42, 43, 45, 47
 - Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 94
 - Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 84, 87
- Horningsea grey ware (poss.), Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Horningsea ware, Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
- 'London' wares, Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 13
- Lower Rhineland wares, Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 313
- Mayen ware
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66, 67
 - Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 74
- mortaria
- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 8, 9
 - Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
 - Braintree, George Yard **24**: 39, 41, 43
 - Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 313, 317, 318
 - Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
 - Maylandsea **26**: 223
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 45–6, 45
 - Stanway, Gosbecks **30**: 216
 - Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
- Nene Valley colour-coat
- Alphamstone **23**: 91
 - Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
 - Belchamp St Paul **25**: 228
 - Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
 - Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31
 - Chesterford, Great, Rose Lane, Park Cottages **22**: 41, 44
 - Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 77
 - Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 74
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 43, 45
- Nene Valley wares **25**: 17
- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 43
 - Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- North Kent grey ware
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 313, 318
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
- Oxfordshire mortaria, Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
- Oxfordshire red colour-coat
- Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
 - Blackwater estuary **26**: 76
 - Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
 - Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 77
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 43
- Oxfordshire wares **25**: 17
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 33
- Oxfordshire white ware
- Belchamp St Paul **25**: 228
 - Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 77
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 43
 - Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Oxfordshire white ware mortaria, Alphamstone **23**: 91
- Rettendon ware
- Baddow, Little, 'Water Hall' **24**: 219
 - Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
 - Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31
- Rettendon-type wares **25**: 17
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 316, 317
- Samian ware (terra sigillata)
- Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
 - Belchamp St Paul **25**: 228
 - Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 5
 - Braintree, George Yard, Sandpit Road/Braintree Youth Club **24**: 34–6, 40, 43
 - Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 313, 318
 - Castle Hedingham
 - Crouch Green **23**: 92
 - Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31
 - Chesterford, Great
 - Church of All Saints **26**: 226
 - Church Street **28**: 219
 - Ickleton Road **21**: 13, 14, 15
 - South Street **22**: 41
 - Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 92–3, 96, 100
 - Colchester **28**: 282
 - Gryme's dyke **21**: 143
 - High Street (No. 147, Jacklins) **29**: 205
 - Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 69–71
 - Elsenham **23**: 112
 - Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 28
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26–7, 33, 34–5
 - Maldon, Southern Relief Road **21**: 134; **22**: 156

pottery, Roman, by type, Samian ware (*cont.*)

- Stanway
 - Gosbecks **30**: 216
 - Stanway Hall Farm **28**: 221
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 207
- Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
- Woolwich, North, Milk Street **28**: 209
- sandy grey wares
 - Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
 - Braintree, George Yard **24**: 43
 - Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 314, 316
 - Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 78
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
 - Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72, 74
 - Maylandsea **26**: 223
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 42, 45
 - Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
- shell-tempered ware
 - Braintree, George Yard **24**: 43
 - Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 42–3, 45
- terra nigra
 - Braintree, George Yard, Sandpit Road **24**: 40–1, 41, 43
 - Burnham-on-Crouch, Hill Farm **26**: 66
- terra rubra, Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 262

pottery, Anglo-Saxon*general*, and fieldwalking **25**: 17**by site**

- Ardleigh, Elm Park **28**: 216
- Arkesden **28**: 182, 183
- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 147
- Asheldham Camp **22**: 17, 24, 29
- Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222
- Boreham Airfield **30**: 222
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 67
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **28**: 207
- Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 250, 251
- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 25, 30, 31
- Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **29**: 48, 51, 52–3, 54
- Chesterford, Great, Newmarket Road **28**: 219
- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance Car Park **27**: 267; **30**: 155, 157, 159, 164, 167
- Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 90, 96–7, 97, 102
- Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 38
- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 81–2, 90–1
- Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 108
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 33, 35–7, 36
- Heybridge Hall **30**: 210, 220
- Hornchurch, Hornchurch Road, Bus Garage **26**: 244
- Hornchurch, South, Rainham Road **30**: 215
- Kelvedon
 - High Street, Star and Fleece **29**: 200
 - Orchard Road, Lawn House **28**: 211
- Maldon **23**: 21
 - landfill site **22**: 168
- Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134, 136
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 127, 132, 133
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46, 47
- Shoebury, North **22**: 164
- Southchurch, Wick Farm **29**: 202
- Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall **24**: 200; **26**: 27–8, 30, 34–5, 35

Stanway, Church Lane **24**: 218Stock **26**: 224Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 207Wakering, Great **28**: 5, 7, 10

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross

Baptist Church site **22**: 160Sun Street **26**: 105, 113Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 84, 87–91, 88–9**pottery, early/middle Anglo-Saxon**Chelmsford, New Street **21**: 126, 128Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 84, 87–90, 88–9, 91Wicken Bonhunt **25**: 245**pottery, Saxo-Norman (late Anglo-Saxon)****by site**

- Chesterford, Great **21**: 132; **22**: 41–2, 41
- Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 93, 116
- Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 46, 47, 48
- Stebbingford **27**: 127, 138, 140, 148
- Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 84, 87, 89, 90

by type

St Neots wares

Chesterford, Great **21**: 132; **22**: 41–2, 41Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 93, 116Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 46, 47, 48Stebbingford **27**: 127, 138, 140, 148Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296

St Neots-type ware

Arkesden **28**: 182, 183Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 84, 87, 90**pottery, medieval****by site**

- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 147
- Asheldham Camp **22**: 17, 24, 29–31, 30
- Barking, Retail Park **27**: 263
- Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227
- Boreham
 - Airfield **27**: 271; **30**: 222
 - Buxted Chicken Factory **25**: 246; **28**: 106, 108–9
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 65, 67
- Braintree
 - George Yard **24**: 25, 27
 - High Street **21**: 120
- Brentwood
 - Brook Street **21**: 153
 - London Road, St Faith's Hospital **29**: 196
 - White Hart Inn **25**: 242
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317
- Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247; **26**: 77
- Castle Hedingham
 - Sheepcote Road, Trinity Cottage **28**: 184
 - Sudbury Road, Maplecroft **22**: 174–6, 175
- Chelmsford **23**: 51, 53
 - Moulsham Hall **28**: 208
- Chesterford, Great **22**: 41, 42
- Chipping Ongar
 - Bansons Lane **26**: 239, 242
 - Pleasance car park **26**: 242; **27**: 267; **30**: 157, 159, 161–2, 164, 166, 167, 168–71, 172, 173, 175
- Coggeshall
 - Abbey Farm **28**: 208
 - Houchins Farm **28**: 292, 293
 - 'The Lawns' **26**: 97–9
 - Queen Street (No. 31) **29**: 197

pottery, medieval, by site (*cont.*)

Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 38, 72–3, 72
 Castle Road **29**: 209
 East Stockwell Street **23**: 32
 Hythe Hill (Eastern Approaches Road) **25**: 242
 Osborne Street **25**: 57
 Colchester Castle **23**: 51, 53
 Cressing Temple **21**: 131
 Dunmow, Great
 Buildings Farm **24**: 198
 Church End **26**: 243
 Epping, High Street (Nos 237–55) **30**: 264, 265
 Epping Green to Enfield (gas pipeline) **29**: 210
 Fordham, Fossett's Lane **30**: 224
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 26, 29
 Gutteridge Hall, near Weeley Heath **22**: 152
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 101, 103, 104, 105,
 108–12, 108
 Harlowbury **22**: 155
 Harwich
 Church Street **21**: 67, 69, 71, 72–4, 77–85, 80, 84, 85,
 86, 90; **26**: 226
 George Street **21**: 59, 63, 73, 74, 75, 76–7, 85, 86
 Kings Head Street/Market Street **21**: 71, 72
 Hatfield Peverel, Smallands Farm **26**: 244
 Horkesley, Great, The Old House **29**: 184–5
 Horndon-on-the-Hill **21**: 133; **23**: 106; **28**: 211
 Kelvedon
 Church Street, The Gardens Bungalow **29**: 200
 High Street, Star and Fleece **29**: 200
 King's Lynn (Norfolk) **23**: 53
 Kirby-le-Soken, Kirby Quay **29**: 183
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72, 74
 Leyton
 Leyton Green Road, Livingstone College Tower **26**:
 245
 Ruckholts Manor **26**: 240
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298, 301,
 302–3, 303
 London **23**: 51–5, 52, 55
 Maiden's Tye **23**: 51, 53
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 49, 55, 60, 61, 63–4, 67, 74, 76,
 77, 78, 81, 83, 84, 93–116 (inc. illustr.) *passim*
 High Street
 Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 135–7, 137, 139, 140
 Post Office **23**: 148–9, 148
 Marks Tey, Coggeshall Road **25**: 251
 Newport, Church House **22**: 142
 Noak Hill, Weald View, Paternoster Row **28**: 212; **29**:
 195, 206; **30**: 212, 220
 Ongar Radio Station (Great Park) **24**: 200; **25**: 245
 Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134
 Pentlow Hall **22**: 178, 179
 Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216
 Pleshey
 Back Lane **25**: 254
 Moat Cottage **30**: 268, 269, 270–1, 271
 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 286–9, 287
 Rainham, South Hall Farm **28**: 213
 Rayleigh
 Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290, 291
 High Road **21**: 92–102, 98, 100
 Romford, White Hart Lane, Collier Row **29**: 201; **30**: 215

Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 42, 46–8, 47
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132, 134
 Sampford, Great
 St Michael's Church **25**: 278
 Shillingstone Field **29**: 46
 Sheering **21**: 119
 Sible Hedingham, Broak's Wood, Southey Green **23**: 94
 Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall **24**: 200
 Springfield Lyons **26**: 63
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **28**: 110–11; **30**: 3,
 5, 27, 29–37 (inc. illustr.), 41
 Stansted Airport, Roundwood **25**: 19; **27**: 176
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 119, 122
 Stebbingford **27**: 110, 112, 115, 116, 118, 121, 126,
 127–51, 132, 134, 138, 142, 173–4
 Sturmer, barrow (Haverhill bypass) **27**: 265, 269; **29**:
 294, 295, 296, 297
 Sutton, All Saints' Church **24**: 192
 Thaxted
 Town Street
 No. 23 **27**: 331, 332–5, 334, 336
 No. 34 **29**: 286–90, 290
 Thurrock, Grey Goose Farm **26**: 227
 Tollesbury, Old Hall Marshes **27**: 249
 Wakering, Great **28**: 5, 7, 10
 Poynters Lane (north of) **27**: 248
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
 Waltham Abbey
 Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 229–30
 Abbey Gardens **22**: 159
 Church Street **24**: 75, 76, 78, 80, 81, 85, 95–104,
 96–7, 99–100, 102
 Sun Street **24**: 93; **26**: 105, 111, 113–15, 114,
 116–17
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 60, 62–3, 63
 Widdington, Priors Hall Farm and Barn **22**: 142
 Wimbish, Parsonage Farm **27**: 266
 Witham **23**: 51
 Chipping Hill **29**: 204
 Collingwood Road **27**: 266
 Collins Lane **23**: 102
 Mill Lane **26**: 246
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189, 190
 Writtle **23**: 51, 53; **27**: 6
 Agricultural College **25**: 253
 King John's Hunting Lodge **24**: 226
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 174, 177,
 180, 184–6, 187

by type

Cambridge sgraffito ware
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 77, 94, 99
 Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 288, 289, 290
 Cheam White Ware
 Harwich **21**: 85
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 78, 94, 101
 Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 288, 289, 290
 Colchester ware
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 147
 Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 293
 Harwich **21**: 73, 76, 78, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85
 Horkesley, Great, The Old House **29**: 184–5
 Leyton, Ruckholts Manor **26**: 40
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 76, 78, 94, 99, 103
 Tollesbury, Old Hall Marshes **27**: 249
 Colchester-type ware, Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55

pottery, medieval, by type (*cont.*)

Early Medieval Shelly Ware

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298, 301, 302

Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 42, 46–7, 47, 48

Early Medieval ‘Stansted’ ware, Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47

Early Medieval ware

Asheldham Camp **22**: 29, 30, 31

Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227

Chesterford, Great **22**: 41

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 157, 166

Fordham, Fossett’s Lane **30**: 224

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 109, 110

Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 49, 55, 67, 74, 93, 99, 112

Newport, Church House **22**: 142

Pentlow Hall **22**: 178, 179

Pleshey, Moat Cottage **30**: 270–1

Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 30, 35, 36

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin (poss.) **28**: 122

Stebbingford **27**: 127–8, 131, 132, 133, 135, 136, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 145, 148

Thurrock, Grey Goose Farm **26**: 227

Widdington, Priors Hall Farm and Barn **22**: 142

Early Medieval ware – *transitional*

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 108, 109, 110

Stebbingford **27**: 128, 132, 133, 134, 138, 139

‘fine grey ware’, Pentlow Hall **22**: 178, 179

Harlow Ware

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 157, 166, 172, 173, 175

Epping, High Street (Nos 237–55) **30**: 264, 265

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 103, 104, 105, 108, 109, 110, 111–12

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55, 60, 61

Stebbingford **27**: 127, 129, 139, 141, 142, 145, 147, 148, 149, 150

Hedingham ware **22**: 109, 111; **23**: 47, 48

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 166

Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 293

Cressing Temple **21**: 131

Harwich **21**: 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81–2, 86, 90

Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55, 94, 112, 113, 114, 116

Pentlow Hall **22**: 178, 179

Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 287, 288

Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48

Sible Hedingham, Broak’s Wood, Southey Green **23**: 94

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 29, 30, 35, 36

Stebbingford **27**: 112, 115, 116, 127, 128–30, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136–7, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146–7, 148, 149, 150

Sturmer, barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332

Waltham Abbey, Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 230

Witham, Collins Lane **23**: 102

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184–5, 186

Hertfordshire glazed ware **21**: 101

Ipswich Ware, Barking Retail Park **27**: 263

Ipswich-type ware, Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 38

Kingston-type ware **21**: 101

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55, 60, 76, 94, 111, 112, 113, 114

Langerwehe stoneware

Harwich **21**: 74, 78, 81, 82, 84, 85, 86

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 77, 78, 96

Lincoln Ware, Barking Retail Park **27**: 263

London-type Rouen style, Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298, 303

London-type ware

Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153

Chipping Ongar

Bransons Lane **26**: 242

Pleasance car park **30**: 166, 172, 173

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 108, 109, 110, 111, 112

Harwich

Church Street **21**: 67, 73, 77–9, 80, 81, 82, 86, 90

George Street **21**: 3, 74, 75, 76, 86

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 95

Low Countries red ware, Harwich, George Street **21**: 73, 74, 75, 77, 86

Martincamp flasks, Harwich **21**: 73–4, 78, 84, 85

Medieval coarse ware

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 166, 175

Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 293

Fordham, Fossett’s Lane **30**: 224

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 109, 110

Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 67, 74, 76, 93–4, 99, 111–12, 112, 114, 116

Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 285

Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290

Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132, 134

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 30, 35, 36

Stebbingford **27**: 128, 129, 134, 135, 136, 138, 139, 142, 145, 147

Sturmer (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296

Thaxted, Town Street **27**: 332; **29**: 287, 288, 289, 290

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184, 185, 186

Mill Green ware **21**: 94, 101; **27**: 3

Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 147

Asheldham Camp **22**: 29, 31

Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153

Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 157, 166, 175

Epping Green/Enfield **29**: 210

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 29

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 104, 109, 110, 111

Harwich **21**: 73, 74, 80, 81, 82, 83

Horndon-on-the-Hill **21**: 133

London (sgraffito-decorated jug) **23**: 51–5, 52, 55

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 49, 55, 60, 61, 67, 74, 76, 77, 94, 95, 98, 99, 100, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115

pottery, medieval, by type, Mill Green ware (*cont.*)

- Noak Hill, Paternoster Row **28**: 212; **29**: 195, 206; **30**: 212, 220
 Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290
 Romford, White Hart Lane, Collier Row **29**: 201; **30**: 215
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 30–1, 36
 Stebbingford **27**: 121, 127, 128, 130, 136, 142, 143, 144, 145, 147, 148, 149, 150
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 78
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 60, 62–3
 Witham, Collins Lane **23**: 102
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6
- Mill Green-type ware
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 74, 78, 81, 99
 Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 287, 288
 Stebbingford **27**: 130
 Sutton, All Saints' Church **24**: 192
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186
- Rayleigh High Road ware **21**: 92–102, 98, 100
 Rhenish 'ladle', Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 113, 115, 116
- Rouen style decoration
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
 Stebbingford **27**: 132, 135
- Saintonge ware, Harwich **21**: 71, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83, 85, 86
- sandy orange ware
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 29
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 42
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 166, 172, 173
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 108, 109, 110, 111
 Harwich **21**: 71, 73, 78, 79, 82
 Church Street **26**: 226
 Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 55, 60, 63, 74, 76, 77, 78, 83, 94, 98, 99, 101, 106, 111, 112, 113, 114
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 137, 138
 Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 286, 287, 288
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132, 134
 Sible Hedingham, Broak's Wood, Southey Green **23**: 94
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 29, 30, 35, 36
 Stebbingford **27**: 129, 139, 142, 145, 147, 148
 Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296
 Thaxted, Town Street **27**: 331, 332, 333, 334, 335; **29**: 287, 288, 289
 Witham, Mill Lane **26**: 246
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186
- Scarborough ware
 Harwich
 Church Street **21**: 67, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 86, 90
 George Street **21**: 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
- sgraffito ware
 Chelmsford **23**: 51, 53
 Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 57
 Colchester Castle **23**: 51, 53

- Harwich **21**: 73, 78, 83
 London **23**: 51–5, 52, 55
 Maiden's Tye **23**: 51, 53
 North Elmham **23**: 53
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332, 333, 334, 335
 Witham **23**: 51
 Writtle **23**: 51, 53
see also Cambridge sgraffito ware (*above*)
- Siegburg stoneware **21**: 101
 Harwich **21**: 74, 78, 82, 86
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 96
- Stamford ware, Harwich **21**: 72, 77, 78, 79
- stoneware, German
 Harwich
 Church Street **21**: 67, 74, 90
 King's Head Street/Market Street **21**: 72
- Suffolk buff ware, Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 293
- Surrey white wares **23**: 53
 Harwich **21**: 73, 74, 75, 76, 85
- Thetford Ware, Waltham Abbey, Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 230
- Thetford-type ware
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 41
 Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 38, 72, 73

pottery, post-medieval**by site**

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 29, 31
 Audley End **26**: 228
 Barling windmill **23**: 164
 Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227
 Benfleet, South, Hoy and Helmet Public House **26**: 246
 Bocking, Bradford Street **28**: 185
 Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153
 Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 42
 Chingford, Drysdale Avenue **23**: 100
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance Car Park, Library site **27**: 267; **30**: 159, 161–2, 164, 166–8, 170–3, 173
- Coggeshall
 Houchins Farm **28**: 292, 293
 'The Lawns' **26**: 86, 89, 98–9
 West Street **23**: 161
- Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 72–3, 72
 Gosbecks **26**: 262
 St Peters House, St Peters Street **30**: 213
- Cressing Temple **29**: 205
- Earls Colne, Nightingale Hall Farm **30**: 196
- Harlow
 Brenthall Park **21**: 127, 132
 Perry Spring Wood **26**: 250
- Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 104, 105, 108, 110–12
- Harwich
 Bathside Battery **25**: 199, 206, 209, 213
 Church Street **21**: 74, 83–5, 84, 86
 No. 4 **26**: 226
 George Street **21**: 74, 75, 76, 77, 86
 Kings Quay Street **30**: 225
- Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191
- Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106
 High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231
- Kelvedon, Church Street, The Gardens Bungalow **29**: 200
- Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 300–1, 302, 303, 304

pottery, post-medieval, by site (*cont.*)

Maldon

- Carmelite Friary **30**: 63–4, 65, 66, 74, 75, 77, 78, 81, 83, 84, 86, 88, 93–116 (inc. illustr.) *passim*, 136
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 135, 137, 138, 140
 Ongar Park (Radio Station site) **25**: 245
 Plaistow, Cumberland School **23**: 102
 Pleshey
 Moat Cottage **30**: 270
 ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 285, 287, 288
 Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 128, 131, 132
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 31
 Stansted Airport, Pantile Farm **25**: 19
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123
 Stebbingford **27**: 126, 130, 142, 148–9
 Thaxted
 Town Street
 No. 23 **27**: 332, 333, 334, 335
 No. 34 **29**: 286–90
 Tollesbury, Old Hall Marshes **27**: 249
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 78, 80, 84, 97, 98, 99, 102, 103; **26**: 113, 114, 115
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 60
 Woodford Green, Harts Hospital **23**: 110
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189
 Writtle, Agricultural College **25**: 253
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 181, 184, 184–6

by type

Bellarmines

- Audley End **26**: 228
 Harwich **21**: 74, 75, 77
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189

Black Basalt ware, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Black glazed ware

- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167, 172, 173
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 303
 Maldon, High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 137, 138
 Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 285

Border ware

- Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 303
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 95
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 137, 138

Chinese porcelain

- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110, 111
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 301, 303, 304
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 64, 84, 86, 88, 97, 106, 111
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186

Creamware

- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110, 111
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 302

- Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 65, 86, 88, 97, 108, 110
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

English porcelain

- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185

English Stoneware

- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110
 Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 96, 108

Frechen stoneware

- Audley End **26**: 228
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167
 Coggeshall, ‘The Lawns’ **26**: 89, 98
 Harwich

Church Street **26**: 226

- George Street **21**: 74, 75, 77
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 63, 86, 96, 112
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 102, 103

Frechen ‘Tiger’ ware **21**: 74, 76, 77Iberian green glazed ware, Harwich **21**: 73, 78, 84, 85

Ironstone ware

- Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97
 Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332

Isabella polychrome **21**: 84, 85Ligurian tin-glazed earthenware **21**: 74, 75, 76–7London Stoneware, Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 302Low Countries red ware **21**: 73, 78, 82Harwich, Church Street **26**: 226Lustre ware, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Metropolitan slipware

- Chelmsford Cathedral (poss.) **30**: 223
 Chingford, Drysdale Avenue **23**: 100
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110, 111
 Harwich **21**: 77
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 95, 106, 111Woodford Green, Harts Hospital **23**: 110Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 186Metropolitan ware **22**: 109Harlow, Brenthall Park **21**: 127, 132Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189misc. modern flower pot fabric, Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110modern stoneware, Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 288, 289

Nottingham/Derby stoneware

- Harwich, Church Street **26**: 226
 Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191

Nottingham/Derby type stoneware

- Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 96

Pearlware

- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 168
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110, 111, 112
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 302
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 88, 97
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

pottery, post-medieval, by type (*cont.*)

Post-Medieval Redware, Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 301, 302

Raeren stoneware

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167

Harwich **21**: 74, 78, 82, 84, 85, 86

Church Street **26**: 226

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 63, 78, 86, 96, 106, 107, 111, 112, 113

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 78

Sun Street **26**: 113, 114, 115

Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189

red earthenwares

Asheldham Camp **22**: 29

Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227

Bocking, Bradford Street **28**: 185

Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153

Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223

Chesterford, Great **22**: 42

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 162, 166–7

Coggeshall

'The Lawns' **26**: 86, 89, 98

West Street **23**: 161

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 105, 108, 110–11, 112

Harwich **21**: 73, 82, 84, 85, 86

Church Street **26**: 226

Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 63, 65, 77, 78, 81, 83, 84, 86, 95, 99, 101, 103, 106, 107, 112, 115

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 137, 138

Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 287, 288

Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 31

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123

Stebbingford **27**: 130, 142, 148–9

Thaxted, Town Street **27**: 332, 333, 334, 335; **29**: 288, 290

Tollesbury, Old Hall Marshes **27**: 249

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186

red stoneware, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Rhenish stonewares, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 78, 83, 84

Siegburg wares, Harwich **21**: 74, 77

Spanish olive jars, Harwich **21**: 76, 77

Staffordshire salt-glazed white stoneware

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 301, 303

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186

Staffordshire slipware

Chelmsford Cathedral (poss.) **30**: 223

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 300–1, 303

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 84, 86

Staffordshire-type Ironstone

Asheldham Camp **22**: 29, 31

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 168

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110, 111

Harwich **21**: 74

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185

Staffordshire-type slipware

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97, 106, 111

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123

Surrey-Hampshire border ware (Southern white ware), Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 64, 84, 86, 96, 106, 107

Surrey-Hampshire white ware, Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167

tin-glazed earthenwares **26**: 185

Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 300, 303

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 84, 86, 88, 96, 106, 108, 111

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 138

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

tin-glazed earthenwares (Anglo-Netherlands)

Harwich **21**: 74, 76, 77

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 96–7, 112, 115, 136

Transfer Printed ware

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 302

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

'Tudor Green'

Harwich **21**: 73, 78, 84, 85

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 95

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332, 334, 335

Westerwald stoneware

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167

Harwich **21**: 74, 76, 77

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 96

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 137, 138

Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Whieldon wares, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Yellow Ware

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110

Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332

Potton Island **26**: 169, 170

Pound Wood *see* Thundersley

Powell, W. R.

'A Revised Bibliography of the Publications of John Horace Round' **29**: 155–82

'Beyond the "Morant Canon": some early historians of Essex' **24**: 157–63

'Beyond the "Morant Canon" II: some Essex Parish Historians' **26**: 192–204

'Domesday Book and Feudal Topography' **21**: 48–56

Essex in Domesday Book (book reviewed) **24**: 240–1

'John Horace Round and Victorian Colchester: Culture and Politics, 1880–95' **23**: 79–90

'Lionel de Bradenham and his siege of Colchester in 1350' **22**: 67–75

'St Mary, Maldon and St Martin-Le-Grand, London' **28**: 142–50

'Short Studies in Topography and Family History' by the late J. H. Round (revised) **26**: 162–73

Powell, W. R. (*cont.*)

- ‘Silas Taylor of Harwich (1624–78): Naval Affairs, Espionage, and Local History’ **25**: 174–84
 ‘The Counts of St Pol in Essex and Kent’ by the late J. H. Round (revised) **27**: 193–201
 ‘What use are “Manorial Descents”? The case of Stebbing, 1066–1545.’ **30**: 144–53

PPG 15/16 *see* Environment, Dept. of

Pratt, Charles, lease of Tottenham Mills **23**: 60

Prayers, Margaret (wife of Sir Robert Bouchier) *see* Bouchier family

Preceptors, College of **29**: 149–51, 152, 153

Prestney, John, Colchester will (1540) **22**: 93

Preston, John, vicar of Messing (c. 1642) **24**: 153

Preston family, 18th/19th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 72–3, 76

Pridden, Revd John, and Bicknacre Priory **29**: 216, 217, 219

Priestley (Prieshey/Prisley) family, Waltham Abbey, 16th/17th cent. **24**: 71, 73

principia *see* Boreham; Combe Down (Avon); Stonea (Cambs)

Prittlewell

- prehistoric camp **30**: 230
 late medieval windmill mound **30**: 230
 middle Iron Age pottery **22**: 165
 Anglo-Saxon cemetery and features **23**: 131; **29**: 57
 Priory **21**: 134
 late 18th cent. attempt to extend (study review) **23**: 173
 museum **28**: 199
 Victoria Avenue (No. 255 – former bakery) **30**: 229

prostitution *see* employment

Protestantism *see* religious nonconformity

Provins, Walter de (bailiff of Count Theobald) **28**: 142

Pugh, J. et al., *A village in time. The history of Newport, Essex* (book review) **27**: 340

Pully, John, Colchester will (1592) **22**: 96

Punt, Samuel, of Cressing **30**: 239–40

Punt, Sarah, of Cressing **30**: 239–40

Purbeck marble

- Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 149
 Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **26**: 225
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 75, 77–8, 77
 East Stockwell Street **23**: 33
 Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul (poss.) **28**: 255
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 82, 84
 Walthamstow, St Mary’s Church **28**: 260

Purfleet, West Thurrock

- Armour Road/North Road, Palaeolithic site **29**: 194, 200–1
 Stonehouse Lane, Pleistocene/Palaeolithic features **25**: 246
 Vyneyard (medieval estate) **21**: 48

Purleigh

- post-medieval pottery kiln **21**: 127, 134
 Rectory **26**: 217
 The Street, The Old Bakery **30**: 229

Purtepet, Roger, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130, 131

pyxis *see* boxes (Roman)

Quakers **25**: 178

- Chelmsford, Broomfield House, Quaker Lodge and Meeting House **26**: 207, 208
 Colchester, St Helen’s Lane, former burial ground **30**: 224

quarrying

post-medieval

- Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
 Asheldham Camp, gravel **22**: 14
 Benfleet, South, Hoy and Helmet public house **26**: 246
 Chesterford, Great **28**: 219
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **26**: 244
 Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 49–51
 Leytonstone **28**: 298
 Maplestead, Great, Church Street (poss.) **28**: 220
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 44, 45–6, 53

see also Fairlop

Quendon, Quendon Court **27**: 265

Quendon Park, Scheduled mound **22**: 156

Quendon/Rickling, flintwork find **24**: 185, 186

querns

prehistoric (*general*)

- Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 6, 20, 21, 22–3
 Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 36, 38

late Iron Age, Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222

late Iron Age/Roman

- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86–7, 87
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 18, 19

Roman

- Billericay, School **21**: 42
 Boreham, Bull’s Lodge Farm **24**: 16, 17
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 66, 96

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50

Coggeshall, ‘The Lawns’ **26**: 99, 100

Fairlop Quarry **30**: 221

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 15

Horkesley, Great, Slough Grove **23**: 93

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46

medieval

- Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 148
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119
 Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 285, 289
 Romford, White Hart Lane, Collier Row **30**: 215
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 123
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184, 185, 187

post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119

not precisely dated

- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33
 Coggeshall, ‘The Lawns’ **26**: 99
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 21, 30–1
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 38
 Stebbingford **27**: 154

Quintrell, B. W. (ed.), *The Maynard Lieutenantcy Book 1608–1639* (book review) **25**: 290

rabbit farming

- Cressing **28**: 154, 163–4
 Hatfield Broad Oak, Hatfield Forest, ‘The Warren’ **25**: 254, 255; **28**: 164
 Woodham Walter **30**: 182

Rackham, Dr Oliver, Cressing Temple **25**: 79, 89

Radcliffe (Ratcliffe) family **30**: 178–80, 188, 190, 193

Henry, 2nd Earl of Sussex **30**: 178–9

John (steward to Henry VII) **30**: 178

Sir Edward **30**: 180, 181, 182, 193

Radcliffe (Ratcliffe) family (*cont.*)

Sir Robert, (1st Earl of Sussex (1542)) **30**: 178, 181, 182, 191

Thomas, 3rd Earl of Sussex (d 1583) **22**: 172; **30**: 179, 181, 186, 187, 191, 193

see also FitzWalter (Fitzwalter) family

radiocarbon dating

early Flandrian, Enfield Lock **22**: 162

Bronze Age

Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit **21**: 128

Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 92, 94

Iron Age, Asheldham Camp **22**: 24, 36

Anglo-Saxon

Blackwater estuary **29**: 274, 275

Collins Creek **24**: 196, 209; **29**: 275–6

Nass, The **29**: 275, 276

Sales Point **29**: 275, 280

medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 92, 94, 111

Radwinter

SW of Church, fishponds **30**: 212, 230

The Old Vicarage **27**: 278, 279

railways

Wickham Bishops

timber trestle railway viaduct **28**: 186

Tottenham and Forest Gate line **28**: 269

see also Eastern Counties Railway Company (ECR); Great Eastern Railway (GER); London and North Eastern Railway (LNER); Takeley, Railway Station

Rainham

Bridge Road, landscape history **22**: 148, 156

Britton's School **26**: 234, 235

Brookway Allotments, prehistoric to Roman features **24**: 205

Church **29**: 97

Dovers Corner, medieval moated manor of Dovers **26**: 254

Football Ground (former) **28**: 93–102 (inc. illustr.)

prehistoric features **28**: 93, 96–9, 101

Iron Age/Roman features **28**: 93, 96, 98–9, 101

misc. post-hole structures **28**: 96–7, 97, 98, 99

see also pottery

Gerpins Lane **28**: 101

Great Arnolds Field, poss. henge monument **28**: 101

Moor Hall Farm **27**: 270

Iron Age

farmstead **28**: 101

loomweights **26**: 71

late Iron Age fort **26**: 234, 235

late Iron Age/Roman features **26**: 78

South Hall Farm

Mesolithic/Neolithic features **28**: 205, 212–13

Bronze Age features **28**: 213

medieval and post-medieval pottery **28**: 213

'Common Sewer' **28**: 213

Tesco site, late Iron Age/Roman features **21**: 134

Viking Way, Neolithic/Bronze Age pottery **28**: 213

Rainham Marshes, gas pipeline route **24**: 199; **26**: 285, 286, 287

Ramsbury (Wilts), school at **29**: 147

Ramsden Crays

Ramesdana in Domesday **21**: 49

19th cent., tithe commutation **25**: 222

Church of St Mary **26**: 218; **30**: 255–6, 255

Ramsden family, and East Lee **21**: 52

Ramsey, St Michael's Church **30**: 256–7, 256

Ramsey Abbey (Hunts) **26**: 164–5

Ranulf brother of Ilger (Domesday Baron) **21**: 49

Ranulf de Venions *see* Venions, Ranulf de

Ratcliffe *see* Radcliffe

rats, introduction of brown rat **28**: 297

Rawreth

A130 By-pass

prehistoric site **26**: 240

Saxon and medieval sites **26**: 240

church, well **26**: 226

landscape evolution **22**: 48, 52, 58

Rayleigh

Mesolithic flints **23**: 4

medieval manor, and vineyard **21**: 48

19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222

Bellingham Lane (No. 23), Rayleigh Castle outer bailey ditch **28**: 290–2, 291–2

'Dutch' cottage, Crown Hill **22**: 122, 124–7, 130–1

High Road (No. 77), poss. late medieval pottery kiln **21**: 92–102, 93, 98, 100

High Street (No. 91), medieval/post-medieval dwelling **21**: 134

Holy Trinity Church **25**: 254; **26**: 254

Mill Hall site, Rayleigh Castle outer bailey **29**: 195, 201

Rayleigh Hills

landscape history **22**: 48, 52, 53, 55, 58

Pound Wood **27**: 322–4, 322

earthworks **27**: 323, 324

Raymond de Burgh *see* De Burgh, Raymond

Rayner, Abraham (architect of Halstead) **28**: 178

Reaney, P. H., *Early Essex Clergy* (1947) **24**: 161

Rebow, Sir Isaac, early 18th cent. owner, Colchester Castle **24**: 235

red hills

general

and aerial photography **28**: 188, 190, 192

The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge survey (book review) **27**: 337

and late Bronze Age/early Roman period **26**: 38

prehistoric and Roman salt industry **26**: 65–81 (inc. illustr.)

Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **25**: 241

Blackwater estuary **26**: 76, 228

Brightlingsea Rising Main (No. 49) **26**: 223

Canvey Island

Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247–8; **26**: 76, 77

Russell Head **26**: 255

Dengie **27**: 255

ESA monitoring **27**: 249

Fobbing Marsh (poss.) **23**: 99, 111

Foulness Island **27**: 255

(poss.) **23**: 112

Delph Ditch **23**: 112

Great Burwood **30**: 229–30

Havengore Is. **21**: 131

New England Is. **21**: 131

Rushley Is. **22**: 153

Goldhanger **26**: 77

Mill Beach to Goldhanger tidal defences **27**: 271

No. 176 **26**: 76

Hullbridge, Lower Road, Willow Pond Farm **30**: 225

Langenhoe

No. 70 **26**: 77

No. 78 **26**: 71–7 (inc. illustr.)

Peldon, Colchester **27**: 252, 253; **28**: 192

red hills (*cont.*)

- Tollesbury Creek **26**: 238, 246
 Wakering, Great, (poss.), Oxenham Farm **22**: 153
 White House (No. 225) **26**: 68
 Wigborough, Great (No. 147) **26**: 65, 69–71, 70, 76

Redbridge *see* Fairlop; Fairlop Quarry

Redfants Manor *see* Shalford

Redstone, Lilian J., on local history **26**: 195

Reform Act (1832) **29**: 147

Reformation *see under* religion and ritual

Reidy, K., 'Middle Bronze Age occupation at Great Wakering' **28**: 1–11

Reigate stone

- Alresford, St Peter's Church **29**: 248, 251
 Bicknacre Priory **29**: 218
 Boreham, St Andrew's Church **29**: 252
 Epping, Copped Hall **29**: 226
 Hawkwell, St Mary's Church **29**: 258
 Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints **28**: 250, 252
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 61, 89
 Ramsey, St Michael's Church **30**: 256
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 76, 78, 82, 84, 87

religion and ritual

- Neolithic, Chadwell St Mary, causewayed enclosures **27**: 305
 Bronze Age
 axe deposition **22**: 3
 Ellesborough (Bucks) **28**: 277
 Shoebury, North **27**: 339
 Vange **29**: 16
 late Bronze Age, Springfield, A12 Interchange **25**: 25, 252;
 30: 1, 5–6, 10–11, 21, 22
 Iron Age
 Burnham-on-Crouch, loomweights as deposits? **26**: 71
 Shoebury, North **27**: 339
 Wigborough, Great, loomweights as deposits? **26**: 71
 late Iron Age
 Billericay, School **21**: 25
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **24**: 202; **25**: 44
 Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218
 late Iron Age/early Roman
 Harlow Temple **21**: 133
 Stratford **23**: 109; **24**: 202
 Roman period
 Colchester **28**: 316
 Wanborough (Surrey), Green Lane **26**: 265, 266, 267
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45
 Witham, Ivy Chimneys **26**: 267
 Anglo-Saxon, Wicken Bonhunt, Christian burial rites **25**: 245
 medieval
 Coggeshale family advowsons of parish churches **22**: 61, 65
 see also Crusades
 16th/17th cent.
 Reformation
 at Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 122, 131
 and church furniture **24**: 230, 231
 in Colchester **22**: 88–99; **30**: 277–8
 and Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 137–9
 religious houses, dissolution of **22**: 96; **25**: 113, 219; **26**: 252, 277; **29**: 209, 216; **30**: 138
 see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon

- wills and religious mentality in Colchester **22**: 87–100
 17th cent., Rayne, costrel (poss. deposit) **28**: 185
 18th cent., Colchester religious groups (study reviewed) **23**: 170, 172–3
 16th–18th cent., Dutch Reformed Churches **22**: 122, 123
 19th cent.
 Cambridge Camden Society (later Ecclesiological Society) **28**: 165
 J. H. Round and Church Disestablishment **23**: 85–6
 Methodism **28**: 317
 Oxford Movement **28**: 165
 20th cent., Othona Community (Bradwell-on-Sea) **25**: 60
see also Church of England; churches/chapels; Druids; funerary rites/practices; religious nonconformity; religious orders; Roman Catholicism; temples; votive offerings

religious art *see* animal representations; wall paintings

religious nonconformity

- Baptist chapels, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **22**: 160; **24**: 69, 73–4, 87, 93
 Baptists **25**: 178
 Chelmsford 17th to 19th cent. (book review) **26**: 292
 Colchester **22**: 88–99; **23**: 170, 172–3; **30**: 277–8
 Dutch Reformed Churches **22**: 122, 123, 128
 Methodism **28**: 317
 Methodist Church, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 22, 31
 Mount Bures scandal **24**: 161
 and North American links **26**: 290, 291
 Quakers **25**: 178; **26**: 207, 208; **30**: 224
 Witham, Edmund Taylor, parson **27**: 286
see also Reformation (*under* religion and ritual)
- religious orders** *see* Augustinian Order; Benedictine Order; Carmelite Friary, Maldon; Carmelite Order; Cistercian Order; Cluniac Order; Dominican Order; Knights Hospitaller; Knights Templar; Leicester (Austin Friars); Savigniac Order

Rettendon

- A130 road
 Lacey's Farm, Roman road and features **23**: 100
 prehistoric/Saxon features **25**: 241
 All Saints' Church **26**: 218
 Hall Farm, Romano-British pottery kilns **27**: 269; **28**: 220

Reyne, William, Colchester bailiff **24**: 127

Rich, Richard (later Lord Chancellor, d 1566)

- Chelmer valley parks **25**: 113, 114, 116, 118, 119, 120, 125, 131; **26**: 215

family tree **25**: 132

manor of South Weald (1548) **22**: 81

Richard I, King 30: 147

- charter to Beeleigh Abbey, Maldon **26**: 162
 charter to borough of Colchester **21**: 103; **25**: 73; **26**: 293
 and Count of St Pol **27**: 195
 and Waltham Abbey **29**: 116

Richard II, King, and John, second lord Bouchier **26**: 149, 150, 151, 152

Richard III, King 30: 149

Richmond, Barn Elms (London), Bronze Age metalwork **28**: 280

Rickling *see* Quendon

ridge-and-furrow

- Adulfesness (now The Sokens) **27**: 206
 Bicknacre Priory **29**: 217
 Canvey Island, Russell Head **26**: 255
 Chingford, Ainslie Wood Sports Field **27**: 264
 Epping Green/Enfield gas pipeline **29**: 210

ridge-and-furrow (*cont.*)

- Pentlow Hall **22**: 180
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 41, 42, 45
- Tey, Great, Warren's Farm **28**: 227
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 252; **27**: 270
- Walthamstow, Salisbury Hall Playing Field **25**: 246

Ridgewell

- enclosures and linear features **21**: 125; **24**: 193
- Gypsy Site, ?Roman road (below A604) **27**: 265
- medieval manor **27**: 300
- St Lawrence's Church, lost chapel **27**: 298, 299–300; **28**: 131

Rigbe, Thomas, 16th cent. Colchester will-writer **22**: 87**ring ditches** **29**: 187–8, 200

- Alresford, Broomfield Plantation **29**: 188
- Baddow, Little **25**: 237
- Bardfield, Little **21**: 123
- Belchamp St Paul **21**: 123, 124; **29**: 188
- Bentley, Great **28**: 196
- Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 238, 245
- Boreham
 - Bulls Lodge Quarry **27**: 263
 - Great Holts Farm **25**: 247; **26**: 247
- Brightlingsea
 - Moverons Farm **28**: 207
 - Moverons Pit **21**: 126, 128; **22**: 148, 152; **26**: 238, 242; **27**: 266
- Bromley, Great, Badley Hall **29**: 188
- Chelmer Valley **30**: 6
- Chesterford, Great (poss.) **29**: 213
- Clacton, Little, Dead Lane **25**: 248
- Dedham **29**: 187
- Fairlop Quarry **30**: 210, 221
- Grays Thurrock, Stifford Clay Road **29**: 19
- Hatfield Peverel (poss.) **24**: 193
- Heybridge, Langford Road (poss.) **28**: 27
- Ilford, Kinfauns Road **23**: 106
- Kelvedon **21**: 123; **28**: 195
- Langford, Langford Hall Farm **27**: 268–9, 268
- Lawford **29**: 187
- Leighs, Great **25**: 235, 237
- Leyton, Oliver Close Estate **25**: 251
- Mersea, East, Fen Farm **25**: 242
- Mount Bures **29**: 187
- Rainham, South Hall Farm **28**: 213
- Ridgewell (poss.) **24**: 193
- Rivenhall **28**: 196
- Springfield **25**: 236, 237
- Stour valley **30**: 200–1
- Takeley **21**: 123
- Tey, Great, Teybrook Farm **29**: 206; **30**: 220
- Uttlesford, Farnham Church **27**: 252
- Witham **21**: 123

Ring Hill Hillfort, Littlebury **21**: 8; **27**: 262, 272–3**rings, finger**

- copper alloy
 - Roman
 - Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14
 - Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 309
 - Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
 - Anglo-Saxon, Chesterford area **29**: 270, 271, 273
 - medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 118, 151, 152
- gold
 - medieval
 - Billericay, Crays Hill **27**: 325, 326
 - Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 84, 117, 118, 136–7

- iron, Roman, Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 37, 38
- silver, medieval, Totham, Great **27**: 325, 326

Rippon, Stephen, 'Early Planned Landscapes in South-East Essex' **22**: 46–60**Rivenhall**

- Coleman's Farm, Middle Palaeolithic hand-axe **24**: 185
- ?Neolithic long barrow **21**: 125
- cropmarks **26**: 231, 232; **29**: 188
- long mortuary enclosure and linear features **26**: 231, 232; **28**: 196
- Roman pottery (comparison) **27**: 317–19
- Church, architecture of **29**: 60, 88, 94, 95, 96, 99, 104
- Durwards, architecture **26**: 215
- Knights Templar demesne farm **28**: 151
- landscape history **22**: 51; **26**: 133–7 (inc. illustr.), 138
- shafthole implements, stone **23**: 114–15
- Woodhouse Farm, brewhouse **29**: 226

Rivenhall Airfield

- prehistoric flintwork **25**: 15, 16, 17
- late Iron Age site (poss.) **23**: 101

Roach, River **26**: 228

- and identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169
- oyster-pit sites **27**: 253–5, 254

roads

- Roman
 - and early planned landscapes **22**: 51, 54, 57
 - Billericay, School/School Road **21**: 45
 - Boreham, London to Colchester **25**: 246
 - Braintree **21**: 120, 126, 128; **24**: 22, 31, 61, 63–6, 64–5
 - Stane Street **21**: 126, 128; **24**: 25, 28, 31, 63
 - Brentwood, Brook Street (London to Colchester) **22**: 81
 - Chelmsford (*Caesaromagus*) **30**: 213
 - Chesterford, Great **22**: 44; **24**: 198; **28**: 219
 - Chigwell/Dunmow **24**: 200; **25**: 245; **26**: 247
 - Colchester **30**: 217, 224
 - St Johns Street **22**: 153
 - Easthorpe (poss.) **24**: 209
 - Heybridge **21**: 123
 - Ingatstone, London to Colchester road **25**: 263
 - Leighs, Great **25**: 241
 - Ongar Park (Radio Site) **25**: 245
 - Rettendon, Lacey's Farm **23**: 100
 - Ridgewell (old A604 poss.) **27**: 265
 - Romford (London to Colchester road) **27**: 272
 - Stane Street (now A120) **22**: 148, 149; **23**: 99–100; **25**: 28; **29**: 116, 117
 - Braintree **21**: 126, 128; **24**: 25, 28, 31, 63
 - Coggeshall **24**: 192; **26**: 82, 100, 102
 - Dunmow, Great **28**: 47, 88
 - Stebbingford **25**: 249; **27**: 102, 106, 108, 112, 150, 151, 169, 171, 173
- Tey, Great
 - Teybrook Farm **22**: 154; **28**: 220; **29**: 205; **30**: 220
 - Warren's Farm **28**: 220
- Thaxted **23**: 124
- Waltham, Great **27**: 90
- Writtle, Mapletree Lane (poss.) **27**: 3

modern

- A12 Interchange, Springfield/Boreham *see* Springfield
- A12 M11 Link Road, Ruckholts Manor, Leyton and R. Lea **26**: 240
- A13
 - Aveley **26**: 240
 - Purfleet Road **28**: 205, 215–16; **29**: 204
 - Ship Lane **26**: 240; **27**: 263

- roads**, modern, A13 (*cont.*)
 Dagenham to Wennington **24**: 197
 Orsett 'Cock' **30**: 274
 Pitsea **28**: 216
 Wennington to Mar Dyke **27**: 262
 prehistoric to Roman features **23**: 100; **24**: 197; **26**: 240
 A120 Trunk Road **23**: 99–100; **24**: 192; **25**: 28
 Braintree by-pass **25**: 241
 Braintree to M11 **22**: 148, 149
 Dunmow, Great **24**: 198; **28**: 47, 88, 90
 Stebbingford **25**: 249; **27**: 102, 103–5, 106
 A127 Southend Road, WW2 defence line **29**: 191, 193
 A130
 Benfleet, North, Wickford, Rawreth **26**: 240–1
 Downhouse Farm **25**: 17, 26
 Rettendon to Benfleet, prehistoric and Saxon features **25**: 241
 Sandon to Rettendon, Roman features **23**: 100
 A131 Great Leighs by-pass **25**: 241; **26**: 241
 A133 Clacton, Little and Weeley Heath by-pass **22**: 152; **25**: 248
 A604 Haverhill Bypass **27**: 265, 269; **29**: 294, 297
 A604 (old) Ridgewell (?Roman road) **27**: 265
 Colchester
 Eastern Approaches Road **25**: 242
 Northern Approaches Road (ultimately A12) **29**: 198–9, 213
 Heybridge, Northern Relief Road **28**: 210
 M11 motorway
 proposed widening scheme, Birchanger to Great Chesterford **25**: 243–5, 244
 see also A12 *above*
 Maldon, Southern by-pass **21**: 134; **22**: 156
Robert Bruce (King of Scotland 1306), Essex origins **26**: 170–1
Roberts, James (Mackenzie?), architects **24**: 168, 180
Robey, Tim, *et al.*, 'The Granary at Cressing Temple' **25**: 79–106
Robin Hood Ferry, River Lea **23**: 64, 65
Rochester family, brasses in Terling Church **27**: 302–3
Rochester, John (d 1444), Terling Church **27**: 303
Rochester (Kent), and the Vikings **27**: 94
Rochford
 medieval and later hundred **24**: 240; **26**: 198, 199; **29**: 118, 119
 19th cent., Poor Law and tithe maps **25**: 222
 World War One airfield **29**: 300
 Corn Exchange **26**: 213–14
 Market Place, 15th/16th cent. ovens **24**: 80
 Millview Meadows **28**: 186
 North Street (No. 6), medieval market **29**: 195, 201
 Rochford Bank **26**: 214
 South Street (No. 35), 19th cent. artefacts **28**: 186
 to Southend pipeline **29**: 210
 Westbarrow Hall Farm, prehistoric to medieval features **28**: 213; **29**: 201
 see also Southend Airport; Stambridge, Great
Rochford Hospital (formerly Southend Municipal Hospital) **26**: 236; **28**: 199, 202
 Daly's House and assoc. buildings **27**: 273
Rochford, Pain of, and the 13th cent. royal forest **26**: 129
Rockholt (Ruckholt) Mills/Estate *see* Leyton
Rocques, John
 1745 survey, River Lea **23**: 63, 64, 65
 1754 survey, River Lea **23**: 61, 63, 64, 65
Roding, Abbess, Longbarns, post-medieval farm buildings **29**: 195, 211
Roding, Berners, 19th cent. tithe commutation **25**: 223
Roding, Leaden, 19th cent. tithe commutation **25**: 220
Roding, Margaret
 Anglo-Saxon metalwork **27**: 320, 321
 manor of Marks **27**: 194
Roding, River
 Roman road line, south of **26**: 247
 Thames Water sewer pipe replacement **23**: 131, 134
Roding river valley
 cropmarks **30**: 202
 and the pottery trade **26**: 242
Roding, White
 Cammass Hall
 cross-wing **24**: 120, 121
 extended intruded cross-passage **22**: 180, 181
 Mark (or Merk) family **27**: 193
 Mascallsbury Farm **27**: 199
 Mascallsbury manor, and Counts of St Pol **27**: 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198–9
Roding parishes, tithe maps of **25**: 224
Rodwell, W. J.
 'Roman Planned Landscape in Southern Essex' **22**: 51–8
 'The Battle of Assandun and its memorial Church (Reappraisal)' **26**: 288
 et al., 'Holy Trinity Church, Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall: A Survey of the Fabric and Appraisal of the Norman Brickwork' **29**: 59–114
Rogers, Nehemiah (d 1660), vicar of Messing **24**: 152, 153
Rokell, Geoffrey, lord of manor of Frinton **21**: 104
Rolph, G., Billericay auctioneer **25**: 224
Rom, River **30**: 215
Roman Catholicism
 Emancipation **28**: 317
 and Reformation in Colchester **22**: 88–99
Roman roads *see* roads, Roman
Romford
 medieval period **21**: 48
 19th cent. Poor Law and tithe maps **25**: 222, 225
 Church of Edward the Confessor **30**: 225
 Crow Lane, Romford Gasworks **24**: 200
 Dagnams, demolished *c.* 1948 **25**: 289
 Gidea Hall, pulled down 1930 **25**: 289
 London Road, Motorpoint Showroom **30**: 215
 Market Place
 and Golden Lion junction **30**: 225–6
 The Bull (presumed site of Roman road) **27**: 272
 Marks Warren Farm, early Iron Age hillfort **25**: 252
 South Street, former Brooks Timber Yard **30**: 215
 White Hart Lane (land west of), Collier Row, medieval settlement **29**: 195, 201; **30**: 212, 215
roof slate *see* slate, roof
roof tiles *see* tiles, roof
Rook Hall, Little Totham
 late Bronze Age loomweights **23**: 117, 118, 119
 early Iron Age Darmsden-Linton pottery **25**: 12
Roper, Henry, of Brook Street, Brentwood **22**: 81, 86
Ross, Walter, ass. to F Chancellor **24**: 180–1; **26**: 207
Rotterdam (Holland) **25**: 180
Rouge, John, Colchester bailliff (15th cent.) **21**: 104
Rougham (Norfolk) **28**: 297
Roughground Farm (Glos) *see under* Lechlade
Round, James, MP (d 1916) **23**: 79–80, 83–9

Round, John Horace

- and Albert School of Art **23**: 83
 on Anglo-Norman history **29**: 155, 156–7
 on Church Disestablishment **23**: 85–6
 on Colchester Castle **23**: 81–3
 on Counts of St Pol in Essex and Kent **27**: 193–201
 Domesday studies **23**: 81; **24**: 240; **29**: 155, 156–7, 158, 170; **30**: 146
 and Essex Archaeological Society **23**: 89; **29**: 158
 ‘Essex history from church plate’ **24**: 150–6, 154
 on genealogy **26**: 162–73; **29**: 155, 156, 157
 on Geoffrey de Mandeville **29**: 156, 165
 on Irish history **29**: 156, 158
 on land reform **23**: 86, 88
 ‘Liberties of the Borough of Colchester’ **25**: 72–8
 on local history **29**: 155, 157–8
 on manorial descents **30**: 144
 on the peerage **29**: 155–7
 on place-names **29**: 158
 on politics **23**: 83–8
 on Protection **23**: 88
 on Radicalism **23**: 84, 87
 Revised Bibliography of publications **29**: 155–82
 on royalty **29**: 156
 on St Helen’s Chapel, Colchester **23**: 82–3; **29**: 158
 ‘Short Studies in Topography and Family History’ **26**: 162–73
 on siege of Colchester (1350) **22**: 67, 70
 on siege of Colchester (1648) **23**: 80, 83
 and the *Victoria County History* **24**: 240; **29**: 155, 158, 170
 on Victorian Colchester **23**: 79–90
 and West Bergholt **23**: 86–8; **25**: 72, 76, 77; **29**: 158
Round family **23**: 79–80; **24**: 243–4
round houses *see* structures, excavated (prehistoric (*general*): Bronze Age/Iron Age)
Roundwood *see* Stansted Airport
Roxwell
 Newland Hall **25**: 131
 extended intruded cross-passage **22**: 181, 182
 lodging range **25**: 160–73 (inc. illustr.)
 brick nogging **25**: 169–71, 170
 east end **25**: 171, 172
 roof **25**: 165, 169
 Thatchers Farm **27**: 278
see also Writtle
Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 39–50 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features **23**: 39, 45–6, 49
 Roman-British features **23**: 39, 49
 medieval features **23**: 39, 41–5, 49–50
 finds (misc.) **23**: 48–9
 pottery **23**: 46–8, 47
 structure **23**: 42–5, 43, 49–50; **27**: 175, 177
Royal Ordnance Works (Royal Gunpowder Factory) *see*
 Enfield Lock; Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross
Royal Society **25**: 174, 175
Roydon
 medieval estate **21**: 49
 19th cent. tithe commutation **25**: 221, 222
 Nether Hall, moated site, gatehouse **22**: 156; **30**: 193
Roydon Hall, medieval vineyard (later Vinegar Hills) **21**: 48
Roydon Hall Decoy (duck decoy pond) **29**: 186
rubbish-pits
 medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 116, 118, 123

- post-medieval, Leytonstone, Thorne Close **28**: 301–2, 303–4
see also cess-pits
Rudling, David R., ‘Late Iron Age and Roman Billericay: excavations 1987’ **21**: 19–47
Ruffell, William, surveyor and map-maker **25**: 224
Ruffle family, Earls Colne **28**: 176
Ruggles-Brise, A. W., Rivenhall **26**: 215
Ruggles-Brise, Sir John, Essays presented to (book review) **28**: 316–17
Rooke, Richard, Colchester will (1510) **22**: 93
Rupert, Prince, and Temple Mills armaments/gunpowder manufacture **22**: 118
Rush, Alfred, map-maker **25**: 222, 224
Rush, Hayward, map-maker **25**: 222
Rushley Island, Foulness
 and the identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169, 170
 red hill (poss.) **22**: 153
Rutherford, Jane, Little Tey Church wall paintings **29**: 136, 137
Ruyter, Admiral de **25**: 180, 181
Ryan, P. M.
 ‘Woodham Walter Hall – its site and setting’ **30**: 178–95
et al.
 ‘New House Farm and Hungry Hall, Cressing. The disintegration of the Cressing Temple estate or the Great Rebuilding?’ **28**: 156–64
 ‘The Granary at Cressing Temple’ **25**: 79–106
Ryder, Edward, Temple Mills lease **22**: 115, 117
Rye (Sussex), medieval pottery **21**: 101
Rye, Walter, antiquary **23**: 89
Rye House (Herts) **25**: 103
Rypere, Thomas, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130, 131, 132
Sackville family of Mount Bures **27**: 339
Saffron Walden
general
 cropmarks **28**: 188
 placename evidence **28**: 311
 prehistoric settlement **29**: 122
 medieval period **27**: 340; **28**: 139, 140; **30**: 212, 226
 ‘Battle Ditches’ (‘Magnum Fossatum’) **22**: 183–7, 184–7; **24**: 208–9; **26**: 245; **27**: 269; **29**: 122, 125, 202
 Church, building measurements **25**: 111–12
 landscape around **27**: 174
 Repel (Repell) ditches *see* ‘Battle Ditches’ *above*
 and woodland **29**: 116
 post-medieval
 16th cent., saffron crocus crop **28**: 316; **29**: 134
 17th cent., vineyard **21**: 48
 19th cent. surveyors of **25**: 224
 Abbey Lane/Gibson Close area, Roman fort (poss.)/later Anglo-Saxon cemetery **29**: 133
 Audley End Road, County High School, misc. post-medieval deposits **29**: 202
 Castle, geophysical survey **29**: 214
 Castle Street **29**: 125; **30**: 226
 Church Street **29**: 125
 No. 31, post-medieval evidence **29**: 201–2
 Churchyard, Vergers Cottage and Parish Room **27**: 278
 Elm Grove Car Park (Fairycroft Road) **29**: 202
 Fairycroft House, ?medieval defences **22**: 183–7, 184–7
 Freshwell Street **29**: 134

Saffron Walden (*cont.*)

- Friends School, early Iron Age occupation **25**: 259–63, 260–2
- Gibson Close
No. 15, boundary ditch **27**: 269
see also Abbey Lane *above*
- High Street
No. 19
extended intruded cross-passage **22**: 180, 182
rear, timber-framed structure **22**: 142, 143, 144
No. 33–No. 35: medieval to post-medieval structures **29**: 122–35 (inc. illustr.)
No. 53 **25**: 232
No. 67 **21**: 123
Raynham's Garage (former High Street Maltings) **30**: 212, 229
- Little Walden Road, Golf Driving Range **27**: 265
- Market Hill **21**: 123
- Museum **24**: 124; **28**: 281
- Museum Street **21**: 123
- Myddleton Place **29**: 134
Myddleton House **25**: 232
- Park Lane **29**: 128, 131, 133
No. 11 **26**: 245
- St Aylotts **27**: 288
- Swan Meadow, medieval defences **24**: 208–9
- Union Workhouse, Radwinter Road **30**: 203, 212, 229
see also Audley End
- Sage, Edward J.**, solicitor and antiquarian **25**: 222–3; **26**: 196, 199
- Sainte-Mere Eglise, William de, Bishop of London** **26**: 129
- St Albans, Duke of (Royal Falconer)**, and Woodham
Walter **30**: 180, 193
- St Albans (Herts)**
late Iron Age features **25**: 44
Dissolution of the monasteries **30**: 138
- St Germans (Cornwall)** **25**: 186
- Saint Helier (Jersey)**, gold torc **25**: 2
- St Lawrence ('villa sancti Lauencii')/Newland?**
medieval manor **21**: 49
- St Lawrence Bay, Blackwater estuary**
duck decoy pond **28**: 193
timber structures **26**: 228, 229
- St Martin-le-Grand, London**
Domesday holdings **26**: 163; **28**: 142
and St Mary's, Maldon **26**: 163; **28**: 142–50 (inc. illustr.)
- St Mawes (Cornwall)** **25**: 186, 187
- St Mawes Castle (Cornwall)** **25**: 187
- St Omer (France)** **27**: 197
- St Osyth**
19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
Clay Lane, Cemetery extension **28**: 222
Norwood Lodge **25**: 248
St Osyth Lodge Farm, Middle Iron Age features **30**: 210, 215
tide mill **30**: 273
WW2 defences **28**: 201
- St Osyth's Priory**
12th cent. **29**: 211
planting of town of Brentwood **22**: 81, 82; **28**: 111
- St Paul's Cathedral**
'Domesday of St Pauls' **27**: 206, 208; **29**: 233
as ecclesiastical landowner **21**: 52; **27**: 93, 210; **29**: 116

manor of Adulfesness (now The Sokens) **27**: 202, 203, 206–7

St Pol, Counts of **27**: 193–201

Anselm Camdeveine (d 1174) **27**: 194–5

Gautier (d 1219) **27**: 195–6

Guy II (d 1226) **27**: 196

Guy III (d 1289) **27**: 197

Hugh IV (d 1205) **27**: 195

Hugh V (d 1248) **27**: 196, 197

St Pol, Elizabeth, Countess of **27**: 196**St Pol (France)** **27**: 194**St Valery-sur-Somme, abbey of (France)** **21**: 49

Salcott, Rectory, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 217

Sales Point, Bradwell-on-Sea

fish-traps (kiddles) **24**: 194; **29**: 278, 279–80

fishing weir **27**: 255; **28**: 193, 194, 195, 196; **29**: 275, 279–80, 281, 282

Salines, Stephen de (d 1262), and Farnham medieval manor **27**: 198

Salisbury, earldom of *see* Longespee ('Longsword')

Salisbury Cathedral

geometric design of **25**: 112

spire **29**: 285

Salisbury Hall Playing Field *see* Walthamstow

Salmon, Nathanael (historian) **24**: 157

Salough, John, Colchester will (1511) **22**: 92

salt industry

prehistoric and Roman, and red hills **26**: 65–81 (inc. illustr.)

Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247–8

Tollesbury Wick Marsh **27**: 266, 274

see also briquetage; Burnham-on-Crouch (Maple Lodge); red hills

saltpetre manufacture, Stratford **22**: 118

Salynge family, and Littlebury **26**: 279, 280

Sampford, Great

Mesolithic flint axe **27**: 247–8, 247

Free Roberts Farm, geophysical survey **28**: 226

St Michael's Church **25**: 270–9 (inc. illustr.)

Anglo-Saxon poss. minster **25**: 273, 277, 278

medieval structure **24**: 189, 190; **25**: 270, 271, 273–7, 277–8

post-medieval structure **25**: 273, 277

Shillingstone Field **29**: 34, 37–40, 46–7

prehistoric features **29**: 36

late Iron Age features **29**: 36

Roman features **29**: 33, 36, 40

pottery from **29**: 40–6, 45, 47

magnetometer survey **30**: 230

resistivity survey **29**: 33–6, 35

Samyne, John

Temple Mills, Stratford **22**: 118

Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61

Samyne, Peter (son of John), gunpowder manufacturing **23**: 61

Sanderson, John (architect) **23**: 173

Sandes/Sandis family of Woodham Ferrers **24**: 151–2

Sandon, St Andrew's Church, medieval doorway **25**: 279–85 (inc. illustr.)

Sandtoft (S Humberside), Dutch Church **22**: 122, 123

Sandys, Archbishop Edwin (d 1588) **24**: 151

Santon (Norfolk), harness mounts **22**: 1

Saunderson, Robert, Colchester will (1540) **22**: 95

Savage, Dr William, Temple Mills owner **22**: 119

Savigniac Order, Coggeshall Abbey **29**: 100, 103, 104

Savill and Son, Sible Hedingham surveyors **25**: 224
Sawbridgeworth (Herts), Neolithic causewayed enclosure **29**: 199
Saxe, William, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106
Say, Geoffrey de, and the royal forests **26**: 129
Sayer, George, Colchester will (1595) **22**: 95
Saynes Mill, Stratford **22**: 116, 117
scabbards (poss.), Roman (poss.), Takeley **22**: 139–40, 140
Scarborough (N Yorks), medieval pottery kilns **23**: 53
Schleswig-Holstein (Germany), brickwork **29**: 104
Scollan, Maureen, *Sworn to Serve: Police in Essex 1840–1990* (book review) **25**: 290–1
Scotland, wars with *see* wars
Scott, George Gilbert (later Sir) (architect) **26**: 212, 219; **30**: 227
sculpture and incised stone
 Roman, Lexden, Colchester, Beverley Road, Longinus' tombstone **28**: 217; **29**: 205
 Roman (poss.), Takeley **22**: 139–40, 140
 medieval
 Coggeshall, Kings Acre **26**: 253
 Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross **29**: 253, 254
 Halstead, St Andrew's Church **26**: 152–4
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 45
 Newport, White House, High Street **22**: 141–2, 141
 Sandon, St Andrew's Church, doorway **25**: 284, 285
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 117, 123, 124, 126, 131
 Woodham Walter, grave cover **22**: 170–3, 171; **30**: 186
see also architectural stonework
seal box base, copper alloy, Roman, Laver, High **30**: 197
seal matrix, copper alloy, medieval, Vange **29**: 283, 284
Sealey, P. R.
 'New light on the salt industry and Red Hills of prehistoric and Roman Essex' **26**: 65–81
 'Some finds of the Bronze and Iron Ages in Essex' **22**: 1–12
seals
 ceramic, Blanc de Chine, Chinese Porcelain miniature **28**: 301, 304
 leaden
 cloth, Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 262
 French textile seal, Springfield **21**: 154
Segeaux, Alice (wife of Richard, 11th Earl of Oxford d 1451) **28**: 175
Selby, Robert, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 104
Self, John, Ingatestone constable (1834) **28**: 294
Septimius Severus, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)
Sergeant, Revd E. W. **30**: 176
settlement patterns
general
 medieval planned settlement **28**: 111
 peasants in Essex *c.* 13th–14th cent. **29**: 115–21
 Cressing **26**: 133–41 (inc. illustr), 143–4
 Felsted **26**: 133, 142, 143; **27**: 174
 Little Wendens deserted medieval village **25**: 243
 Pentlow **30**: 201
 Sokens, The (formerly Adulfesness) **27**: 203–6
 Tabor estate, Bocking **26**: 143
 Writtle **26**: 133, 140–1, 140, 144
see also Stebbingford (medieval farm and landscape)
Sewards End
 Shortgroves (nr Thaxted), Romano-Egyptian pottery lamp **23**: 125
see also Tiptofts

Sewardstone, Waltham Holy Cross, 19th cent. tithe commutation **25**: 221
Sewardstone Mills, Lea valley **22**: 117; **23**: 61
Shadrack, Thomas **29**: 148, 149, 151
shafthole implements, stone
 Bishop's Stortford (Herts) **21**: 141
 Blackmore **21**: 140–2, 141
 Paglesham **23**: 114–15
 Rivenhall **23**: 114–15
 Stanway **21**: 141
shale objects
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age (poss.), Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 36, 38
 Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 49
not precisely dated, Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 33
shale/jet, not precisely dated, Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68
Shalford
 Church End, enclosure **27**: 252
 prehistoric and Roman linear features and finds **24**: 193
 rectangular enclosures **21**: 123
 Redfants Manor, 14th cent. hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 121
see also Sheering Hall
Sharpe, Pamela, "'Temporal blessings'" Poor women's employment in Essex during the French wars 1793–1815' **27**: 226–36
Shaw and son, London printers **25**: 224
Shawcross, J. P., *A History of Dagenham* **26**: 199–203, 202
Shearplace Hill (Dorset), prehistoric bone 'weaving comb' **23**: 117
sheep farming
 late Bronze Age/Iron Age, and loomweights **26**: 71
 late Iron Age/Roman
 and the Essex marshes **26**: 76–7
 and salt-licks **26**: 68–9
 Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 61
 medieval
 14th cent. Langenhoe **22**: 67
 Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes (poss.) **25**: 247–8
 Sokens, The (Adulfesness) **27**: 203, 206, 207
 post-medieval **26**: 77
 Cressing **28**: 163
sheep/goat bones
 Iron Age, Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 42, 43
 Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 53–4, 55, 57, 60
 medieval, Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247–8
 post-medieval, Saffron Walden, 33–35 High Street **29**: 134
Sheepen *see under* Colchester
Sheering
 middle/late Bronze Age chisel/knife **23**: 115–16, 116; **28**: 181
 late Bronze Age settlement **23**: 116–17, 116
 nr Sheering Church, prehistoric to medieval features **21**: 119; **23**: 117
Sheering Hall, Shalford, medieval estate of Coggeshale family **22**: 61, 65
Shelford, Little, Romano-British site **23**: 112
Shelford Creek (Barnfleet) **26**: 169, 170
shells
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 18
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 42, 48–9
 Waltham Abbey, Cornmill stream **23**: 146
see also oysters/oyster remains

Shenfield *see* Brentwood

Sherrin, George Campbell (architect, d 1909) 24: 169, 181, 182; 26: 206, 218

shield fittings

Anglo-Saxon

Braxted, Little 23: 126, 128, 129

Chesterford area 29: 270, 271–2, 273

Shimmin, D.

and Carter, G., 'Excavations at Angel Yard, High Street, Colchester, 1986 and 1989' 27: 35–83

'Excavations at Osborne Street, Colchester' 25: 46–59

shipwrecks 28: 188, 190, 191

shoe remains

leather

? medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 107–9, 109

medieval, Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 59

Shoebury

general, early planned landscape 22: 55, 57

Domesday manors of 22: 53

Shoebury, North

general, *Excavations at North Shoebury: settlement and economy in south-east Essex 1500 BC to AD 1500* (book review) 27: 338–9

early Bronze Age axes 21: 134; 23: 115

middle Bronze Age field system 28: 1, 10

late Bronze Age 26: 24; 28: 1

loomweights 23: 118, 119

early Iron Age 28: 1

pottery 22: 164, 165; 26: 30, 33

late Iron Age/Roman field system 22: 49, 55; 27: 338

early Saxon cemetery 22: 164–5; 27: 339

medieval pottery 21: 101

Middle Pastures, prehistoric and later settlement 23: 111

North Shoebury Hall 27: 339

St Mary's Church 27: 298

Vicarage, work of F. Chancellor 26: 217

not precisely dated, early manorial enclosure 26: 123

Shoebury, South

19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222

St Andrew's Church 27: 300–1, 300

Shoeburyness

Barracks 30: 229

Danish camp 22: 55; 29: 202

Old Ranges 29: 202

Royal Artillery station 29: 202

WW2 sites 27: 255

shoemaking

Colchester

French wars 27: 229

poss. workshop 25: 46, 48, 59

Shopland, Butler's Farm, 'Dutch' cottage 22: 124, 131

Shortgrove, manor of (near Newport) 27: 340

Shortgroves, Swards End (nr Thaxted) *see* Swards End

Shotley (Suffolk), HMS Ganges 29: 186

Shropham (Norfolk)

Bradcar manor 22: 61, 62

and Coggeshale family 22: 61, 62, 65

Shuttleworth, Derek, and Mashams, High Laver 29: 216

Sible Hedingham

medieval crafts and trades 29: 120

medieval pottery production 26: 184; 27: 174

19th cent. paupers in 27: 231

Messrs Savill and Son, surveyors 25: 224

Southey Green, Broak's Wood, medieval pottery 23: 94; 27: 145

water meadows 26: 233, 234

see also Castle Hedingham

sickles

bronze

Bronze Age

Fingringhoe 22: 4, 5

Vange 29: 7, 8

Sigered (Sigeric?), Saxon King 27: 92

Silchester (Hants), Roman church 26: 265, 266

silk industry

17th cent., Temple Mills, Stratford 22: 119

18th cent., move from Spitalfields 27: 229

18th/19th cent., Colchester 27: 229

19th cent., Coggeshall 27: 229

silver objects

Chelmsford and Essex Museum 24: 221, 222

church plate and Essex history 24: 150–6

Laver, High 30: 197

Maldon Hall Farm 21: 133

Totham, Great 27: 325, 326

see also coins

silver-gilt objects, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 105, 106

silversmiths, and church plate 24: 150, 151, 152

Sinclair, Robert (surveyor) 28: 309

Sites and Monuments Record (SMR) 28: 312–13, 315

see also National Mapping Project

Siward of Maldon 30: 146

Skeleton Green (Herts), box burials 28: 27

Skynner, T., 18th cent. map-maker 25: 223

slag

Broomfield, Windmill Field 26: 20–1

Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 99, 100

Colchester

Angel Yard 27: 38

Gosbecks 26: 262

Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 262

Thaxted, Town Street 29: 291, 293

slate, roof, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 92

Sleath, Gabriel, 18th cent. silversmith 24: 152

Slough House Farm, Great Totham

general, and Lower Blackwater valley (book review) 29: 298

prehistoric enclosures and features 21: 126, 132; 28: 195

late Iron Age/Roman settlement 21: 132

Saxon features 21: 126–7, 132

Smith, Harold, on Essex ecclesiastical history 24: 161–2

Smith, J. R., *The origins and failure of New South-End* (book review) 23: 170, 173

Smith, Laurie, 'The geometrical designer at Cressing Temple' 27: 188–92 (inc. illustr.)

Smith's Ferry, River Lea 23: 64

smiths and smithing *see* bronze-working; copper manufacture; iron slag; ironworking; metalworking

Smithy Marsh, Walthamstow, gunpowder mill 23: 61

Smoothy, Martyn D., *et al.*, 'Salvage Recording of Iron Age and Roman remains at Ickleton Road, Great Chesterford' 21: 11–18

Smyth, John, Colchester will (1545) 22: 97

Smyth, Sir John, acquires Cressing Temple 25: 79, 291; 28: 156

Smyth, Sir Robert, and Berechurch manor house 25: 288

Smyth, Thomas (son of Sir John of Cressing Temple)
28: 156

Smyth, William (d 1630), of Cressing Temple 25: 103; 28: 164

Smyth family of Cressing Temple (later Nevill) 25: 79, 291; 28: 156, 164

Smythies, Frank, Colchester Town Clerk (late 18th cent.)
24: 242

Soane, Sir John 25: 190

Society for Bettering the Condition of the Poor 27: 227, 230

soil micromorphology, Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona
Community site 25: 69

soil profiles, Asheldham Camp 22: 35

soilmarks, and aerial photography 28: 188, 190

Sokens, The (formerly manor of Adulfesness) 27:
202–13, 203

landscape history and settlement 27: 203–7, 203–5

manorial structure 27: 202–3, 206–11

social structure 27: 202–3, 211–12

Horlocks, the (vills) 27: 202, 207–12

Kirby (vill) 27: 202–3, 207–12

‘Strode, the’ 27: 206, 213n

Thorpe (vill) 27: 202, 207–12

Walton Hall 27: 206, 207

Walton (vill) (‘The Town’) 27: 202, 203–12

West Rock 27: 203, 204, 206

Sotheby, Charles, and Sewardstone tithe commutation 25:
221

Southall manor (later Clapton Hall), Great Dunmow
27: 193–4, 195, 196, 197, 198

Southchurch

general, early planned landscape 22: 55, 57

Neolithic axe 21: 140

medieval stone bridge 22: 156

Thorpe Hall 21: 49

Wick Farm, misc. prehistoric to medieval deposits 29:
202–3

see also Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea

Southchurch Hall 24: 122; 27: 288; 29: 216, 234

Southend Airport, Bronze Age features 28: 213; 30: 210,
214

Southend area, early planned landscapes 22: 52, 55–7, 56

Southend Municipal Hospital *see* Rochford Hospital

Southend-on-Sea

late 18th cent. scheme to develop Prittlewell (study
reviewed) 23: 173

architects in 24: 168, 169n

Kursaal, The, Victorian/art-deco building 28: 199, 207,
225, 226

Museum, Neolithic axe 21: 140

pipeline to Rochford 29: 210

Prince Avenue/Rochford Road, geophysical survey 28: 213

St Erkenwald’s Church 29: 246

Sewage Treatment Works 28: 200

Thorpe Bay Junior and Infants School, 20th cent.
structures 28: 186

see also Fox Hall; Leigh-on-Sea; Prittlewell; Shoeburyness;
Southchurch

Southey Green, Broak’s Wood *see* Sible Hedingham

Southminster, Sewerage Scheme 26: 255

Southminster Waterworks, Asheldham Camp 22: 14

Southwold Bay, Battle of (1672) 25: 178, 179; 26: 200

spearheads

late Bronze Age

Boreham 22: 139; 25: 12; 30: 19

Vange 29: 1, 7, 8–9, 15–16

Iron Age, Orsett ‘Cock’ 30: 274

Anglo-Saxon

Braxted, Little 23: 126–8, 127, 128

Chesterford area 29: 270, 272, 273

not precisely dated, Broomfield, St Mary’s Church 30: 250,
251

Speenhamland judgement (1795) 27: 233–4

Spencer, Richard, Temple Mills lease 22: 117

Sperling, Charles F. D. (historian) 24: 157

Spilmans Mill, Stratford 22: 116, 117

spindle whorls

ceramic

poss. late Iron Age

Broomfield, Windmill Field 26: 20, 22

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School 29: 30, 31

Roman

Burstead, Little 22: 150

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 36

Anglo-Saxon, Chadwell St Mary, County Primary
School 28: 208; 29: 48, 50, 54, 57

medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 106, 107
not precisely dated, Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community
site 25: 68

chalk

medieval

Maldon, Victoria Road 28: 183–4, 184

Stebbingford 27: 116, 153, 154

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 106, 107

stone, medieval, Thaxted 23: 123, 125, 126

Spitalfields see under London

Springfield

early Saxon? supporting-arm brooch 21: 144, 146; 29: 184

medieval ditches 23: 45

post-medieval, French leaden textile seal 21: 154

A12 Interchange, Boreham/Springfield 24: 211, 212–13;
25: 11, 24, 25, 251–2; 30: 1–43 (inc. illustr.)

fieldwalking survey 30: 1–3, 3–5

prehistoric flintwork from 30: 16–17, 17, 37

prehistoric pottery from 30: 5–6, 10, 12–16, 13, 15, 21

Bronze Age features 24: 211, 214; 30: 1, 3, 5–12 (inc.
illustr.), 19–22, 20, 29

poss. shrine 30: 1, 5–6, 10–11, 21

Saxon features 25: 17, 26

medieval features 24: 211, 215; 27: 175, 176, 177; 28:
109–10; 30: 3, 5, 7, 22–41 (inc. illustr.)

medieval pottery 28: 110–11; 30: 3, 5, 27, 29–37 (inc.
illustr.), 41

misc. finds 30: 18, 19, 37–8, 37

All Saints’ Church 26: 218

Chelmer Village East, prehistoric to Roman features 28:
213–14

Ind 1

prehistoric to medieval features 29: 203

post-medieval features 30: 212, 215

Sheepcotes

Cottages

Roman-British features 29: 203

medieval farming poss. evidence 29: 195, 203

farmhouse, late medieval features 30: 7, 41

medieval features 30: 23

White Hart Lane

Beaulieu Park, prehistoric features 29: 203

(east of), prehistoric features 28: 214; 29: 194, 203

Springfield (*cont.*)

White Hart public house, Beaker burial **30**: 6
not precisely dated, ring ditch **25**: 236, 237

Springfield Cursus **30**: 1**Springfield Lyons**

Neolithic causewayed enclosure **22**: 148, 157; **23**: 108; **25**: 226; **27**: 305; **30**: 1, 6
 late Bronze Age **26**: 33; **30**: 7, 19, 22
 circular enclosure **25**: 3, 9–12, 11; **26**: 14, 20, 22
 Saxon cemetery **21**: 146; **25**: 264; **29**: 273; **30**: 23
 late Saxon/early medieval hall complex **28**: 109, 110
 medieval period **26**: 63
 structures **23**: 42, 45

Sproughton (Suffolk), early prehistoric long blade industry **25**: 253**Spurgin, Elizabeth (d 1896)**, Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 251**Spurgin, George Cannons (d 1928)**, Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 251**stake-and-wattle construction**, Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 48, 57**Stambridge**, early planned landscape **22**: 55, 57**Stambridge, Great**

19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
 Pipe Line, misc. post-medieval features **25**: 252

Stampe, Henry, master, Gild of St Helen, Colchester (15th cent.) **21**: 104**Stampe, Thomas**, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130, 131**stamps on pottery**

Roman

Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 316
 on mortaria, Braintree, George Yard, Bank Site **24**: 39, 41

on samian

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 8
 Braintree, Sandpit Road/Braintree Youth Club **24**: 36–9, 40
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 93
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 34–5

medieval

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 72, 73
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55
 Rayleigh High Road ware **21**: 95–6, 101

Stane Street *see* roads (Roman)**Stanford Rivers**

Littlebury Hall **26**: 279–85, 281–3
 medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116
 Littlebury Mill, Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 132, 133

manor **26**: 279Sewage Works **23**: 131, 132

see also Ongar; Stapleford Tawney

Stanford-le-Hope

Hassenbrook Hall **21**: 50
 Henry Wye of (Protestant martyr) **26**: 198
 Severn Trent Water (STW) Water Pipeline **26**: 255

Stanstead Abbots (Herts), medieval manor **21**: 49**Stanstead Airport** **21**: 135–7, 135, 136; **24**: 202Bury Lodge Lane **21**: 136–7, 136

Car Park 'I', Bronze and Iron Age site **22**: 148, 158, 159; **25**: 44

Duckend Farm **25**: 44; **27**: 175, 176, 177; **30**: 41
 fieldwalking survey **25**: 14, 15, 16, 18, 19

Hotel Site **21**: 137

Lee Valley sites **21**: 137

Pantile Farm **25**: 19, 26

Roundwood **21**: 137; **25**: 18, 19, 20; **30**: 39–41, 40
 medieval pottery and buildings **25**: 19, 20; **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 110

Social Club **21**: 135–7, 136; **22**: 159; **25**: 44
see also Molehill Green

Stansted Hall, Halstead

Abchilds Lodge **30**: 190

agriculture during French wars **27**: 228

Bourchier manor **26**: 145–6, 150, 151, 154

moated site **30**: 190, 193

Stansted-le-Hope

Butts Lane **24**: 209

St Clere's Hall, watching brief **24**: 209

Stanstede, John (d 1383), Colchester town clerk **24**: 127–8**Stanway**

prehistoric stone shafthole adze **21**: 141

Iron Age

enclosures **22**: 159; **26**: 231, 233

oppidum **21**: 135

medieval period

in Domesday **25**: 75, 76

royal manor **22**: 68; **24**: 127

Abbotstone, prehistoric and Roman features **29**: 203; **30**: 210, 215–16

Anglian Water pipeline to Messing **24**: 209

Church Lane

Iron Age features **23**: 108; **24**: 218

droveway/trackway **23**: 108; **24**: 214–18, 216–17

sub-rectangular enclosure **24**: 214–18, 216–17

Colchester Zoo, Neolithic and Roman finds **28**: 222

Maldon Road **24**: 209

New Farm Road **30**: 226

parish of **25**: 73

Stanway Hall Farm

late Iron Age/Roman

enclosures and mortuary chambers **23**: 108; **24**: 195; **28**: 205, 221, 315; **29**: 207, 214

'warrior burial' **24**: 205–7, 206; **26**: 231, 233

see also Colchester (Gosbecks)

Stanway, Little, St Albright's Church **30**: 201**Stapleford**, WW2 airfield **30**: 202**Stapleford Abbots** **29**: 147

manor house of and body of St Edmund **24**: 157

Middle Bronze Age palstave **27**: 305–7, 308

Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers, Roman metalwork

26: 269–70, 269

Staplehurst (Kent), Kent Cottage, jetties **24**: 121**Star (Somerset)**, Roman villa **27**: 33**Starling's Green, Clavering**, moat **22**: 143**statues**, metal, Roman, Thaxted **23**: 124**Statute of Labourers**, and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 67, 68**Staunton, Anfrid de**, Alresford manor **29**: 246**Stebbing**

medieval manors

manorial descents **30**: 144–53

Coulonces Fee **30**: 146, 147, 152

Hatfield Peverel, honour of **30**: 146, 147, 148

Hawk Serjeanty **30**: 147, 152

Parmenter Fee **30**: 148

Porters Hall **28**: 131; **30**: 146, 148, 149–50, 151, 152

Priors (Friars Hall), the Rectory manor **28**: 131; **30**: 146, 150–1, 152

Stebbing Fee **30**: 147–8, 151

Stebbing, medieval manors (*cont.*)

Stebbing Hall (later Stebbing Park) **28**: 130; **30**: 146, 148–9, 151, 152

Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251

vestry into chapel **28**: 117–32 (inc. illustr.)

Mount **30**: 146

Parsonage Farmhouse, Church End, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114

Stebbing Brook **27**: 102, 106, 108, 173

Stebbing family **30**: 146, 147–8

Stebbing Green, middle/late Iron Age enclosure **23**: 95, 96

Stebbing Hall (later Stebbing Park) **28**: 130; **30**: 146, 148–9

Stebbingford

medieval farm and landscape **23**: 99–100; **25**: 249; **27**: 102–81 (inc. illustr.); **28**: 110, 111; **29**: 115; **30**: 41

prehistoric features **27**: 108, 109, 110, 112, 126, 156, 167, 169

Mesolithic **27**: 102, 108, 159, 160

late Neolithic/early Bronze Age **25**: 249; **27**: 108

palaeochannel **27**: 108, 109, 156–60, 157, 161

Roman features **25**: 249; **27**: 106, 109, 110, 112, 126–7, 169

medieval features

Building A **27**: 110, 112, 114, 121, 169, 171, 177

Building B **27**: 112, 115, 116, 121, 123, 171, 177

Building C **27**: 116, 117, 118, 121, 171, 173, 177

Building D **27**: 112, 121, 122–3, 171, 173, 177

poss. cellar beneath **27**: 121, 171

cartographic/documentary sources **27**: 106, 108

Domesday settlement (*Horstedafort*) **25**: 249; **27**: 106, 151, 174–6

field-system **27**: 110–12, 111, 121, 126, 169, 171, 173

horticultural area **27**: 118, 119, 121, 123–6, 124, 160, 171, 173

post-medieval features **27**: 106, 110, 125, 126, 130, 142, 148–9, 168, 173

see also cess-pits; plant remains; pottery; rubbish-pits

Steeple *see* Mayland; Mayland Creek

Steeple Bumpstead

medieval manors **29**: 240

Little Waltons Farmhouse (Upper House) **29**: 240, 241

Moyns Park **28**: 256

St Mary's Church **28**: 256

Stenning, D. F.

'Early domestic cross-wings' **24**: 118–21

'Medieval kitchens in Essex' **28**: 113–16

'The Red Lion, Colchester' **25**: 134–59

et al.

'More Maldon Wealdens. The Origins and Development of the King's Head, Maldon High Street' **27**: 214–25

'New House Farm and Hungry Hall, Cressing. The disintegration of the Cressing Temple estate or the Great Rebuilding?' **28**: 156–64

Stephen, King **22**: 25, 101; **25**: 113; **27**: 1; **28**: 142, 144; **29**: 156, 165; **30**: 266

as Stephen of Blois **28**: 142

Stevens, Bishop Thomas (d 1920) **24**: 150

Stevens, Henry, visit to Colchester **23**: 80

Stifford, William Palin's histories **26**: 195–9, 197

Stifford Clays **28**: 101

early planned landscape **22**: 54

Stifford County Primary School, Parker Road *see* Grays Thurrock

stirrups, copper alloy, late Saxon, Vange **29**: 283, 284

Stisted

Church of All Saints, 18th/19th cent. tombs **23**: 94–5

Gowers Farm Malthouse **27**: 256

landscape history **26**: 133–7 (inc. illustr.)

Reservoir **29**: 191, 212

Stisted Hall estate, 'model' village **29**: 212

Stock

Roman artefacts **26**: 223–4

moulded copper alloy lion head **26**: 224

Church of All Saints, belfry **29**: 98, 285, 286, 287

Crondon Park

fieldwalking survey **25**: 15, 16, 18

late Iron Age/Roman features **24**: 200–1

post-medieval features **24**: 201

Pottery House, 19th cent. well and kiln **24**: 192–3

see also kilns, pottery

stock enclosures

late Bronze Age, Broomfield, Windmill Field (poss.) **26**: 22–3

Roman period, Stansted Airport, Bury Lodge Lane (poss.) **21**: 137

?poss. (*not precisely dated*)

Harwich, George Street **21**: 63

Stanway, Church Lane **24**: 218

stock management *see* animal husbandry

Stokes, Elizabeth (née Shadrack) **29**: 148, 152, 153

Stokes, Richard, and Ongar Academy **29**: 145–54

Stokes family **29**: 145, 147–8, 152–3

Stokesay Castle (Salop) **24**: 124

Stondon Massey

Church of SS Peter and Paul **24**: 228–31, 229, 230; **27**: 289

apse **24**: 229, 230–1

aumbry **24**: 228, 229, 230, 231

belfry **28**: 252

stone altar **24**: 228, 229, 230, 231

Hallsford Bridge Industrial Estate, prehistoric artefacts **23**: 102

stone, building *see* architectural stonework; Caen stone;

ferricrete; Kentish ragstone; Portland stone;

Purbeck marble; Reigate stone

stone, burnt, burnt stone mounds **25**: 17

Stone family of Great Bromley **26**: 290

stone objects

Palaeolithic, Purfleet, Armour Road/North Road **29**: 201

late Iron Age/Roman, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 87–8

Roman

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50, 51

Takeley (poss. Roman or later) **22**: 139–40, 140

Thaxted (nr Bardfield, Little) **23**: 125

medieval, Newport, White House, High Street **22**: 141–2, 141

post-medieval

Benfleet, North

Church of All Saints

font bowl **27**: 297

ledger stones **27**: 297

Langford, vessel **25**: 232–3, 233

not precisely dated

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 30–1, 31

Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 217

Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 36

stone objects, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

Stebbingford 27: 153, 154

Terling Church, stone ledger 27: 302–3

see also architectural stonework; coffins, stone; millstones; mortars (grinders); querns; sculpture and incised stone; shafthole implements; spindle whorls; tombs/tombstones; whetstones

Stonea (Cambs), Roman building (*principia*?) 22: 152; 24: 20; 26: 264**Stort, River** 22: 154–5; 27: 253, 257; 28: 181; 30: 225**Stort Navigation** 26: 236; 27: 257**Stort valley** 22: 162**Stour, Great, River** 21: 6, 7**Stour, River** 25: 228; 28: 188; 29: 186

Alfred's victory over the Vikings 27: 94

at Harwich 25: 196, 198

Stour estuary 27: 250–1; 28: 190

duck decoy ponds 29: 186

fish-traps (kiddles)/weirs 27: 251; 29: 281

see also Holbrook Bay**Stour valley**

funerary monuments 29: 187, 188

prehistoric ring ditches 30: 200–1

Stow, West (Suffolk), Saxon sunken-featured buildings 29: 57**Stow Maries**

WW1 aerodrome 29: 190, 300

Flambirds Farm 29: 213

Stowe (Bucks), Grenville family seat 25: 187, 189**Strangford Lough, Co. Down** 29: 281**Stratford**

High Street, Nos 14–18, post-medieval factory construction 26: 246

mills at 22: 115, 116, 117, 118, 119

Salway Road Cinema site 28: 214

West Ham Lane (No. 128)/Arthington Road, medieval features 28: 214

Stratford Langthorne, Abbey 21: 138; 23: 109; 26: 252, 255; 29: 103, 104**Stratford Market**

Bronze Age to Iron Age features 24: 202

Iron Age/Roman burial 23: 109; 24: 202

Roman features 26: 252

Saxon and medieval features 26: 252

later cemetery 26: 252

18th cent. dwelling 26: 255

see also Stratford Langthorne Abbey**straw plaiting**, and the French wars 27: 230–1, 233, 235**Street, G. E.** 27: 297**Strethall**

Church font 29: 97

medieval growth 29: 116

Strood, the *see* Mersea Island**structures, excavated**prehistoric (*general*)

Heybridge, Langford Road 26: 250; 28: 16, 17, 18, 21

Rainham, Brookway Allotments 24: 205

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 11

Neolithic, Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger 21: 131

Bronze Age

Bargeroosterveld (Netherlands) 30: 11, 21

Boreham, Great Holts Farm, round house 25: 247

Broads Green 30: 11, 21

Broomfield, Windmill Field, round house etc 23: 102; 25: 10; 26: 3, 6–8, 7, 22

Fairlop Quarry (poss.) 30: 221

Leyton, Oliver Close Estate 25: 251

Shoebury, North 27: 338

Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange 25: 252; 30: 1, 5–6, 9–12, 9, 11, 21–2

Stansted Airport, Bury Lodge Lane (poss.) 21: 137

Totham, Great, Howells Farm 22: 154

late Bronze Age, Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 30: 21

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age

Stansted Airport Social Club 21: 135

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm, round houses 22: 159;

24: 207; 25: 252; 26: 251; 27: 270; 28: 101,

221; 29: 207

early Iron Age, Southend, Fox Hall 26: 25–7, 29–31, 38
Iron Age

Asheldham Camp, poss. granary 22: 13, 24, 25, 34

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park, round houses 24: 202; 25: 28

Braintree

Boar's Head, round house gullies 24: 61

Fountain, the, round house gullies 24: 61

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 25: 249; 28: 47, 50–2, 53, 54

Heybridge, Langford Road 25: 242; 28: 16, 17, 19, 21

Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue, round house 24: 205; 25: 250; 28: 101

Orsett 'Cock' 30: 274–5

Rainham, Moor Hall Farm 28: 101

Rivenhall Airfield, round houses 23: 101

Shoebury, North, round house (prob.) 27: 338; 28: 1

Stansted Airport

Car Park 'I', structures with round house 22: 148, 158, 159; 25: 44

Round Wood, round houses 21: 137

Stanway Hall Farm, mortuary chambers 23: 108

Totham, Great

Howells Farm, round house 22: 148, 154

Slough House Farm, round houses 21: 126, 132

Uphall Camp, round houses 21: 126, 133; 26: 61

Waltham, Little 28: 17, 50, 52, 54

late Iron Age/Roman

Aveley, Ship Lane, round houses 27: 263

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park 25: 34

Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks 26: 253; 29: 260–9 (inc. illustr.)

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm, round houses 25: 19

Harlow, Potter Street, Old House 23: 106

Orsett 'Cock' 30: 274–5

Roman

Alresford Lodge, corridor building 29: 246

Baldock (Herts) 28: 62, 63

Birch, NE of Palmer's Farm 30: 212

Boreham

Airfield 25: 241

Bull's Lodge Quarry 22: 149, 151–2, 151; 24: 1–21, 2–7; 25: 19, 21; 26: 264–9, 266

Great Holts Farm 25: 241, 247; 26: 247, 248

Braintree 24: 22, 25, 66

College Road (poss.) 28: 207

Grenville Road, No. 7: poss. aisled building 29: 196

Rayne Road 24: 63

Cars (France), rural sanctuary site 26: 265, 266

Chelmsford, Grove Road, *mansio* 24: 197; 29: 197

Chesterford, Great

Carmel Street Close 26: 253–4

Newmarket Road 28: 219

structures, excavated, Roman (cont.)

Coggeshall

‘The Lawns’ **26**: 82, 84, 100timber building **26**: 82, 84, 101

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 35, 37–42, 39Balkerne Gardens, Freda Gunton Lodge **26**: 243Balkerne Hill St Mary’s Hospital **29**: 197, 198Balkerne Lane **23**: 37Balkerne Passage/Gate, Mercury Theatre **28**: 209; **29**: 197East Stockwell Street **22**: 152; **23**: 25–33, 25–31Gosbecks **30**: 216Romano-Celtic temple **21**: 125; **26**: 261, 262; **28**: 205, 220–1, 227Kirkee and McMunn Barracks **26**: 253Lexden **30**: 217

Long Wyre Street

pre-Boudiccan bath-building **23**: 120–3, 121Boudiccan and Roman structures **29**: 198; **30**: 218residual Saxon material **30**: 210, 218

North Hill

No. 21 **26**: 243Sixth Form College **29**: 209North Station Road **30**: 213, 224Northgate Street **26**: 253; **29**: 209Osborne Street **25**: 46–8, 47–8Queen Street Bus Station **22**: 152–3St Botolph’s Priory Church, late Roman building **23**: 103St John’s Street **22**: 153; **23**: 25St Peters House, St Peters Street, waterfront **30**: 213Victoria Chase area **30**: 213Colchester Castle, Temple of Claudius podium **23**: 99, 103Combe Down (Avon), poss. Roman *principia* **24**: 20; **26**: 265, 267Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218Dunmow, Great **28**: 62–3, 89, 90Elsenham, Tye Green **27**: 271Fairlop Quarry **30**: 221Fishbourne (Sussex), Roman palace **23**: 121; **26**: 264Grand (France), Roman structure **26**: 265, 266Hallingbury, Little, South House Farm **22**: 155

Harlow

Gilden Way **22**: 154–5Old House **26**: 249Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **26**: 244; **27**: 13–21 (inc. illustr.)Hemel Hempstead (Herts), Wood Lane End, rural sanctuary **26**: 266Henham, Reservoir **21**: 144Herculaneum (Italy), early hall **26**: 264

Heybridge

Elms Farm **26**: 250Langford Road **26**: 250; **28**: 16, 21, 23, 24, 27, 29Ivy Chimneys, poss. temple site **26**: 267; **27**: 20Kelvedon **28**: 62Orchard Road, Lawn House **28**: 211Langford **25**: 236, 237Lechlade (Glos), Roughground Farm, apsed building **24**: 20; **26**: 264–5, 266Mucking **27**: 20Nettleton (Wilts), shrine site **26**: 266, 267Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 33, 36, 40, 47Sible Hedingham **24**: 195, 205Silchester (Hants), church **26**: 265, 266Stansted Airport, Bury Lodge Lane (poss.) **21**: 137Stanway, Abbotstone **30**: 216Stonea (Cambs) **22**: 152; **24**: 20; **26**: 264Trier (Germany), Constantinian Aula Palatina (hall) **24**: 19; **26**: 264Uphall Camp, Ilford **21**: 133Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **22**: 159Verulam Hills Field, Verulamium (Herts) **26**: 266, 267Vervoz (Belgium) **26**: 265, 266Wanborough (Surrey), Green Lane **24**: 20; **26**: 265, 266, 267Wendens Ambo **27**: 20Witham, Maltings Lane (poss.) **28**: 214Writtle (poss.) **27**: 3*see also* bath-houses; hypocausts; *mansiones*; villas

Anglo-Saxon

Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 146, 149Barking, Amberley House **22**: 150Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community Site **23**: 99, 100Chingford, Hospital **25**: 242Harlow Temple **21**: 133Heybridge, Crescent Road **28**: 12, 29Shoebury, North, Middle Pastures (poss.) **23**: 111Springfield Lyons **28**: 109, 110Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 252*see also* fishing weirs/fish-traps; sunken-featured buildings; Waltham Abbeyearly medieval, Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory (poss.) **28**: 106, 108, 109–10

medieval

Barking, Amberley House **22**: 150Barking Abbey **23**: 110; **24**: 208; **26**: 241

Boreham

Airfield **27**: 271; **28**: 206, 216; **30**: 222Great Holts **27**: 175, 176, 177*see also* Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange *below*Brentwood, Brook Street (medieval hospital) **21**: 151–4, 152–3

Chelmsford

Baddow Road **22**: 152; **23**: 103Moulsham Street **21**: 128New Street **21**: 128Chignall St James **28**: 110*see also* Roxwell quarry *below*Chingford, Hospital **25**: 242

Chipping Ongar

Bansons Lane **26**: 242Pleasance car park **30**: 157–61, 175

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 42, 44–8, 59–62, 60High Street (No. 147, Jacklins) **29**: 205Hythe Hill (Eastern Approaches Road) **25**: 242Osborne Street Car Park **21**: 129; **25**: 46, 48–9, 49–50Cressing Temple **24**: 204–5, 204; **27**: 268Chapel **28**: 206, 217, 218Dunmow, Great, Church End **26**: 243

Harlow, Old

Market Street

poss. shop/residence (13th/14th cent.) **22**: 103–4, 112–13poss. stall (13th cent.) **22**: 101, 103, 112Hatfield Priory **26**: 254Heybridge Hall **30**: 212, 220

structures, excavated, medieval (cont.)

- Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road corner/Mill Lane **28**: 206, 210–11, 220
- Leyton, Old Leyton Baths **25**: 250–1
- Maldon
High Street, No. 39, ?‘Moot Hall’/‘D’Arcy Tower’ complex **23**: 107
see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon
- Pentlow Hall **22**: 176–80, 176–7
- Pleshey
Back Lane, Hill House (former St Mary’s Church) **28**: 184–5, 227
‘The Gardens’ **28**: 286
- Pleshey Castle **30**: 266
- Rainham
Brookway Allotments **24**: 205
Dovers Corner **26**: 254
- Romford, Collier Row **30**: 212, 215
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 42–5, 43, 49–50; **27**: 175, 177
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 127
- Southchurch Hall, stone bridge **22**: 156
- Springfield Lyons **23**: 42, 45
- Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange site **24**: 211, 215; **25**: 25, 252; **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 109–10; **30**: 5, 23–7, 26, 38–41, 40
- Stansted Airport
Duckend Farm **27**: 175, 176, 177
Molehill Green **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 110
Roundwood **25**: 19, 20; **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 110
- Stebbingford *see* Stebbingford
- Sturmer barrow **29**: 296
- Thaxted, Town Street, No. 23 **27**: 329–32, 331–6, 334
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 252
- Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross
Cornmill **30**: 221
Vicarage Garden **26**: 252
- Weeley, Gutteridge Hall **25**: 248
- Wicken Bonhunt **27**: 175, 177
- Woodford Green, Harts Hospital **23**: 110
- Writtle
King John’s Hunting Lodge **23**: 110; **24**: 122–4, 123, 224–8, 225, 227–8
Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227
- Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages, detached kitchen **26**: 174–91 (inc. illustr.)
- medieval/post-medieval
- Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel **27**: 263
- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance Car Park **27**: 267; **30**: 161–2, 176
- Colchester
Hythe Hill **26**: 249; **27**: 267
Osborne Street **25**: 46, 49–52, 51–5
St Botolph Street **29**: 209
- Cressing Temple **23**: 103
- Harwich
Church Street **21**: 57–9, 58, 64, 64–6, 67, 68, 69, 89, 90
King’s Head Street/Market Street **21**: 71–2
- Hatfield Peverel, Priory **21**: 132
- Maldon *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 122, 125, 127–9, 127, 130, 134
- Stratford Langthorne Abbey **26**: 252

- Tilty Abbey **23**: 152–7, 153–7
- Waltham Abbey, Longpool **29**: 207
- Woodford Green, Broomhill Road **23**: 111–12
see also Waltham Abbey; Woodham Walter (Hall)
- post-medieval (general)
- Barking, Eastbury Square, Eastbury House **26**: 253
- Billericay, Western Road **26**: 253
- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 154, 162–4, 176
- Coggeshall
King’s Acre, The Mill House **29**: 185
King’s Mill, West Street **24**: 192
‘The Lawns’ **26**: 86, 87, 89
- Colchester
Angel Yard **27**: 46, 49–59, 61, 62, 63
Hythe Hill (Nos 117–9 & 124–5) **29**: 198
North Station Road **30**: 213
Osborne Street **25**: 52–7, 56–7, 58
- Cressing Temple **28**: 218
- Foulness Island, Great Burwood **30**: 230
- Harwich, Kings Quay Street **30**: 225
- Hatfield Broad Oak, Buryfields, Cage End **28**: 210
- Ilford, Aldborough Hatch Chapel **30**: 225
- Kelvedon, Durwards Hall **30**: 214
- Maldon *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon
- Newport, Paragon Cafe **26**: 254
- Pleshey, Moat Cottage, poss. bakehouse **30**: 268, 272
- Stratford, High Street **26**: 246
- Tilbury Fort **21**: 138
- Tolleshunt D’Arcy **30**: 216
- Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works **26**: 246
- Tudor
- Boreham, Bull’s Lodge Farm, causeway/dam **22**: 144
- Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall **28**: 206, 208
- Colchester, North Hill **29**: 209
- Hatfield Broad Oak, Cock Public House **26**: 254
- Weeley, Gutteridge Hall (poss.) **25**: 248
- 16th–17th cent.
- Boxted, Boxted Cross Public House **22**: 144–5
- Coggeshall, West Street **23**: 159–61, 160
- Colchester, Osborne Street **21**: 129; **25**: 46
- Stratford Market **26**: 252
- 17th cent.
- Audley End, brewhouse yard **26**: 228
- Colchester, Brinkley Grove, Highwoods (poss. fort) **30**: 212, 217
- Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 105–6, 113
- Harlowbury, water mill **22**: 149, 155
- Hempstead, Church of St Andrew, Harvey vault **26**: 226
- Woodford Green, Harts Hospital, country house **23**: 110
- 17th/18th cent.
- Brentwood, Thorndon Country Park **27**: 263
- Cressing Temple **27**: 267
‘Greate House’ **29**: 205
and chapel **22**: 153
- 18th cent.
- Audley End House **26**: 255
- Barling Windmill **23**: 161–5, 162–4
- Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall **28**: 208
- Ham, West, Three Mills, Miller’s House **24**: 207–8
- Leyton
Leyton Green Road, Livingstone College Tower **26**: 244–5
Old Leyton Baths **25**: 250

structures, excavated, 18th cent. (*cont.*)

Plaistow, Greengate Street, house and market garden **26**: 252–3

Stratford Market **26**: 255

see also Copped Hall

18th/19th cent.

Coggeshall, West Street **23**: 160, 161

Leyton, Thorne Close **25**: 251; **28**: 300–1, 302, 304

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 122, 129–31, 129

Weald, South, Weald Hall **27**: 272

Witham, Mill Lane **26**: 246

19th cent.

Braintree

George Yard **24**: 25, 28, 29

Rayne Road, cellar **24**: 25

Sandpit Road, cellar **24**: 29

Brentwood, London Road, brick silt trap(?) **23**: 94

Chipping Ongar, ?outside toilet **24**: 189

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 51–2

Cressing Temple **25**: 249

Halstead, Rosemary Lane, Co-op Yard **28**: 210

Harwich

Bathside Battery **22**: 153; **23**: 104–5, 104; **25**: 193–218 (inc. illustr.)

‘Battery Cottage’ **25**: 193

Beacon Hill **29**: 195, 211–12

George Street **21**: 59

Ongar Park, Cold Harbour **25**: 245

19th/20th cent.

Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory, poss. barn **25**: 246

Copped Hall **30**: 216

Leyton, Langthorne Hospital **27**: 265; **28**: 212

Rainham, Dovers Corner **26**: 254

Writtle, Hyland House, the walled kitchen garden **28**: 215

20th cent.

Audley End, WW2 anti-tank blocks **26**: 256, 257

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 52

Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue, pillbox **24**: 205

Mersea, East, artillery site **25**: 256

Mersea Island, decoy bunker **25**: 256

Tilbury, East, Bowater’s Farm, Buckland, WW2 AA battery **26**: 255–6

Tilbury, West, spigot mortar pits **26**: 256

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works defences **25**: 256–7

Walthamstow, barrage balloon shed (recorded) **24**: 201

not precisely dated

Barking, St Margaret’s Church **22**: 150

Benfleet, North, North Benfleet Hall **27**: 296

Blackwater estuary

Collins Creek **27**: 255

Mayland Creek **26**: 228, 229

off Bradwell-on-Sea and Mersea Island, timber structures (kiddles) **24**: 193–4

St Lawrence Bay, timber structures **26**: 228, 229

Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **25**: 246

Chesterford, Great

Ickleton Road **21**: 13

Rose Lane, Park Cottages **23**: 105

Chrishall

Chiswick Hall **30**: 213

Northern Link Main **30**: 217

Clavering, Moat Farm (Coldhams Double-Moated site) **25**: 253

Dagenham, Wood Lane, Merry Fiddlers **24**: 198

Harwich

Church Street, No. 4 **26**: 226

George Street **21**: 59, 61, 63

Heybridge, Elms Farm **25**: 250

Leyton, Buckingham Road **28**: 212

Maldon, High Street, Moot Hall (rear) **28**: 135

Ongar Radio site **25**: 245–6

Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 96–7, 97, 98, 99

Roydon, Nether Hall, gatehouse **22**: 156

Saffron Walden, No. 19 (rear) **22**: 142, 143, 144

Sheering **21**: 119

Stanway Hall Farm **29**: 207

Stratford Market Place, ?Abbey **23**: 109

Tilbury, West, West Tilbury Hall **27**: 272

Waltham Abbey, Veresmead **29**: 214

see also bath-houses; causeways; cess-pits; culverts;

defensive works; dovecotes; fish-traps; fishing

weirs; forts; garderobes; gate-houses;

granaries; ice-houses; kitchens; malthouses;

mills; ovens; sunken-featured buildings;

Waltham Abbey; wells

Strutt, Benjamin, Colchester commissioner of Enclosure Act **27**: 241, 242, 243

Strutt, Joseph, and Maldon ‘earthwork’ **23**: 20, 21; **28**: 139

Strutt, The Hon. Charles **23**: 88

Strype, John (d 1737), historian and vicar of Leyton **24**: 161, 163

Stubbing family, Boblow House **28**: 240

Stubbs, Bishop William (historian) **26**: 199–200; **29**: 157

Studd, Pamela, historian **26**: 199

Stukeley, William (d 1765)

Audley End **27**: 273

Bentley, poss. Druid site **24**: 188–9

Stumps Cross, late Bronze Age hoard **26**: 259, 260

Sturmer

cropmark enclosure **22**: 145

Bronze Age barrow **29**: 294, 295, 296

Iron Age features **27**: 269; **29**: 293, 295, 297

late Iron Age/Roman features **27**: 265; **29**: 295, 296

medieval features **27**: 269; **29**: 293–7

medieval trades and crafts **29**: 119–20

A604 Haverhill Bypass **27**: 265, 269; **29**: 294

see also Wixoe (Suffolk)

Stutton (Suffolk) **22**: 61

Suckling, Alfred, *Memorials of Essex* (1845) **26**: 196

Sudbury, J., jun. of Halstead (builder) **24**: 177

Sudbury (Suffolk)

14th cent. Dominican friars of **22**: 72, 73

Friars Street

‘Priors Gate’ **25**: 150

Richardsons shop, architectural features **24**: 120

Knight, J. as MP (1722–33) **25**: 186

Suffolk, dukes of *see* Brandon, Charles

Suffolk, earls of *see* Howard, Thomas

Sulyard, John, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 130

sunken-featured buildings (grubenhäuser)

Braintree (poss.) **24**: 63

Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 207–8; **29**: 48–58 (inc. illustr.)

Dunmow, Great (poss.) **21**: 124, 125

Heybridge

Crescent Road **28**: 12, 29

Elms Farm **25**: 250; **26**: 250

sunken-featured buildings (*grubenhäuser*) (*cont.*)

- Mucking 21: 125; 29: 48, 57
- Orsett, Barrington's Farm 26: 38
- Orsett 'Cock' 30: 274, 275
- Southend, Fox Hall (poss.) 25: 19; 26: 27–8, 31, 34, 38
- Stow, West (Suffolk) 29: 57
- Witham, Maltings Lane 28: 214

surgical instruments, late Iron Age/Roman, Stanway,
Stanway Hall Farm 28: 221

Surrey, earls of *see* Warene

Surridge, J. & S., Coggeshall auctioneers and surveyors 25:
224

Sussex, earls of *see* Radcliffe (Ratcliffe) family

Sutherland, Graham 27: 190

Sutton

- All Saints' Church 24: 192
- WW2 anti-aircraft site 30: 207

Sutton, Sir John de, and Lionel de Bradenham 22: 68, 72,
73–4

Sutton, Sir Richard de (brother of Sir John) 22: 68,
73

Swallows Cross, Rayplace Farm, late Bronze Age hammer
28: 277–81, 278, 279

Swayn, John, Colchester bailiff (16th cent.) 21: 103

Swincy, John, oil mill, Tottenham Mills 23: 59–60

swords

- Bronze Age
 - general*, Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) 29: 296
 - Carp's Tongue phase
 - Baddow, Little 28: 182
 - Fingringhoe 22: 4, 5–7
 - Vange 29: 9, 12
 - Ewart Park type 22: 5
 - Harlow, Old, Gilden Way (poss.) 21: 119
 - Springfield Lyons 25: 10; 30: 19
 - Vange 29: 7, 9–12, 9
 - Wilburton type, Ugley 28: 275

iron

- Anglo-Saxon
 - Braxted, Little 23: 126, 128, 130, 131
 - Chesterford area 29: 270, 272, 273

see also chapes; scabbards

Symmonds, Richard 30: 188

Tabor family

- Bovingdon Hall, Bocking 24: 114, 117; 27: 227
- estate 26: 143

Tacitus, *Annals* 21: 143

tailors, and army uniforms 27: 226, 228, 229

Takeley

- late Iron Age/Roman pottery 21: 137
- Roman, stone object (poss. scabbard) 22: 139–40, 140
- Holy Trinity Church 27: 301
 - Roman features near 23: 99
- Railway Station 28: 199, 305–11, 306–7
- ring ditch 21: 123
- Vicarage 26: 216

Tasciovanus, coins 29: 206

Tatham, T. J., surveyor 25: 220, 223

Taunton Bronze Age phase of metalwork 22: 3; 28: 272,
273

Taverner family, and Newland Hall 25: 160, 171

taxation

- and Edward I's Scottish wars 24: 122
- medieval assessments 29: 117–18

Taylor, Capt. John, Harwich port Commissioner (17th
cent.) 25: 175, 176

Taylor, Capt. Silas, of Harwich (1624–78) 25: 174–84
and the Dutch wars 25: 175–80; 26: 194

on history of Harwich 25: 181–2; 26: 192–5, 193

as intelligence-gatherer 25: 175–81, 182; 26: 194

King Edgar's charter 25: 176–7

last years in Harwich 25: 180–2

press-gang work 25: 178

as sequestrator of Royalist estates 25: 174

The History of Gavelkind 25: 175; 26: 192

Taylor, Edmund, Witham nonconformist parson 27: 286

Taylor, Sylvanus (father of Silas) 25: 174

Taylor, Sylvanus ('Sill'), Silas' younger brother 25: 177

Tayspill *see* Gilbert and Tayspill

tea

dealers in, Yeldham, Great 26: 174, 188

drinking 28: 304

Temple, Earl *see* Grenville, Richard

Temple Mills, Leyton, industrial history 22: 115–21, 116;
23: 61

temples

Bentley, poss. Druid site 24: 188–9

Roman, Wanborough (Surrey), Green Lane 24: 20; 26:
265, 266, 267

Romano-Celtic

Chesterford, Great 21: 125

Colchester

Balkerne Lane 23: 37

Gosbecks 21: 125; 26: 261, 262; 28: 205, 220–1,
227

Heybridge, Elms Farm 26: 250

Langford 25: 236, 237

see also Chelmsford (Roman period); Colchester (Roman
period)

Tempsford (Beds), and the Vikings 27: 97

Tendring

Essex Mapping Project 28: 190; 29: 187

Hill Farm, prehistoric to Roman features 29: 203; 30: 221

medieval hundred of 29: 115, 118, 119

Methodism in 28: 317

St Edmund's Church 27: 301–2

Tendring Hall, mansion of the Howard family 25: 154

Tendring, Sir William de, and Lionel de Bradenham 22:
69, 73

Ter, River, at Lee Priory 25: 116; 26: 234

Terling

Church, Rochester family brasses 27: 302–3

French wars

poor relief in 27: 234

women's farm work in 27: 228

poss. post-medieval windmill enclosure 25: 236, 237

Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge 29: 242–5, 242, 243

Tudor House, Church Green 28: 240, 241

Terry, Quinlan (architect) 28: 318

tessellated surfaces

Roman

Alresford Lodge 29: 246

Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School 29: 48

Colchester

Balkerne Passage/Gate, Mercury Theatre 28: 209; 29:
197

East Stockwell Street 23: 30

Osborne Street 21: 129; 25: 47, 48

Red Lion 25: 155

tesserae

- Alphamstone **23**: 91
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 100, 102
 Colchester
 Balkerne Passage, Mercury Theatre **28**: 209
 East Stockwell Street **23**: 33
 Earls Colne, Nightingale Hall Farm (poss.) **30**: 196
 Henham, Reservoir **21**: 144

Teulon, Samuel Sanders (architect) 28: 263**textile-working**

- late Bronze Age loomweights **23**: 117–19
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age
 loomweights **26**: 71
 Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 37–8
 Roman, and woollen trade **26**: 76–7; **28**: 86
 medieval
 Colchester **24**: 131
 Saffron Walden **29**: 134
 Sible Hedingham **29**: 120
 Stebbingford **27**: 174
 Sturmer **29**: 120
 Waltham Abbey, bone implement find **27**: 249
 post-medieval
 14th–16th cent., Essex (book review) **23**: 166
 16th cent. Colchester **21**: 154; **30**: 277
 17th cent.
 dyeing industry, Stratford **22**: 118–19
 linen starching/washing, Temple Mills, Stratford **22**: 117
 silk manufacturing, Temple Mills, Stratford **22**: 119
 18th cent.
 Spitalfields, weavers in **29**: 253
 Walthamstow, St Mary's Church, coffin coverings **28**: 262
 18th/19th cent., French wars **27**: 226, 227, 228–9, 232, 235
 in Bocking **30**: 236
 Lille (France) **21**: 154
 Springfield, imported French seal **21**: 154
see also combs; silk industry; tailors; woollen industry; worsted industry

Tey, see also Marks Tey**Tey, Great**

- ploughed out barrow (poss.) **23**: 95, 96
 poor relief during French wars **27**: 233
 East Gores, 'Dutch' cottage **22**: 124
 High Street, Cob Cottage, wheelwright's shop **29**: 185
 St Barnabas Church **22**: 141; **30**: 251–2
 Teybrook Farm **30**: 225
 ring ditch **29**: 206; **30**: 220
 Roman road **22**: 154; **28**: 220; **29**: 205; **30**: 220
 Trumpingtons Farm, Bronze Age Collared Urn **22**: 8–9, 9
 Warren's Farm
 geophysical survey **28**: 227; **29**: 213
 poss. Roman villa site **28**: 227; **29**: 213
 Roman road **28**: 220

Tey, Little

- Church of St James the Less **29**: 97
 medieval wall paintings **29**: 136–44 (inc. illustr.)

Teye, Dame Margaret, Colchester will (1519) 22: 97**Teye, Robert de, 14th cent. Essex manors of 22**: 68, 73**Teye, William, Colchester town clerk (16th cent.) 24**: 129**Thames, River, stone shafthole adzes 21**: 141**Thames Estuary**

- middle Iron Age pottery **22**: 165, 166
 WW2 GHQ Line **27**: 274
see also Vange

Thames Water sewer pipe, Two Brewers, Ongar to Stanford Rivers Sewage Works 23: 131–7, 132–6**Thaxted**

- Iron Age & Roman enclosures **22**: 145, 146
 Roman period
 brooch **23**: 123, 125, 126
 lamp **23**: 123–6, 124, 125
 pebble head **23**: 125
 medieval period
 manor **27**: 331; **29**: 118
 parkland **29**: 118–19
 settlement **29**: 117
 spindle whorl **23**: 123, 125, 126
 medieval/post-medieval, cutlery industry **27**: 335, 336; **29**: 286–93 (inc. illustr.)
 20th cent. wartime Q site mock airfield **23**: 125
 Church of St John the Baptist **21**: 137
 early Roman cremation burial **23**: 124–5
 Goddards Farm
 'Armitage Yard and Barne' **24**: 201
 misc. prehistoric to medieval features **24**: 201
 Horham Hall
 crown post roof **25**: 130
 moated site **30**: 193
 Star, The, public house **24**: 121
 Town Street
 No. 23 (rear)
 medieval features **27**: 329–32, 331–6, 334
 post-medieval features **24**: 207
 Malthouse **27**: 329, 331, 335–6
 No. 34 (rear), late medieval cutlery industry **29**: 286–93 (inc. illustr.)
 Weaverhead Lane
 medieval and post-medieval cutlery industry **29**: 286–93
 passim
 post-medieval features **25**: 252
see also Claypits Farm

Theobald IV, Count of Blois 26: 163; **28**: 142, 144**Thetford (Norfolk)**

- The Ancient House, cambered timbered ceiling **25**: 141
 Saxon town defences **23**: 22

Theydon Bois, 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223**Theydon Garnon, cropmarks 30**: 202**Thirlby, Thomas, Bishop of Ely (d 1559) 25**: 155, 156**Thoby priory, Mountnessing 24**: 157**Thomas, H., ass. to F. Chancellor 26**: 206**Thomas of Canterbury, Saint 24**: 157**Thomas of Maldon (d 1404) 30**: 44, 138**Thomas of Woodstock see** Buckingham, Thomas, Earl of
Thompson, John, Baptist Chapel deacon, Waltham Abbey 24: 73**Thompson, Roger, Mobility and Migration – East Anglian founders of New England, 1629–1640 (book review) 26**: 290–1**Thorn, Henry, Colchester silversmith and landowner 27**: 240–1, 243–4**Thorndon Country Park see** Brentwood**Thorne, Margaret, Colchester will of 22**: 90**Thorne, Thomas, brewer, 17th cent. Waltham Abbey 24**: 71**Thornwood, moated site 30**: 202

Thorogood, John, Chelmsford religious dissenter **26**: 292
Thorpe Hall, Southchurch **21**: 49
Thorpe Hall, Thorpe-le-Soken, Walton-on-the-Naze
27: 207

Thorpe-le-Soken

Church font **29**: 66
Landemere (Landermere) **27**: 209
New Decoy Pond, duck decoy pond **28**: 193; **29**: 186
Peter's Point, duck decoy pond **28**: 193; **29**: 186
see also Sokens, The (Adulfesness (*Aeldulvesnasa*))

Thorrington, Elmstead Market to Clacton water main,
metalworking evidence **23**: 93

Thundersley

Mesolithic flints **23**: 4
Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills **27**: 322–4, 322
earthworks **27**: 323, 324

Thurrock

early planned landscapes **22**: 49, 51, 52, 53–5, 57, 58
Grey Goose Farm, cropmark complex **26**: 227, 234
Stone Ness, WW2 pillbox **26**: 256, 257
see also Grays Thurrock

Thurrock, West

Power Station **28**: 199
see also Purfleet

Thurstable, medieval hundred **29**: 118, 119

Thurstan, 11th cent. will of **25**: 245

Thurston, Alderman Richard, Colchester will (1581) **22**:
97

tide mills **30**: 273

St Osyth **30**: 273

Tilbury A Power Station **28**: 199

Tilbury, East

Bowater's Farm, Buckland, AA battery **26**: 255–6
Coalhouse Fort **21**: 127, 131; **23**: 105
East Lee Chapel **21**: 52
St Catharine's Church **23**: 105

Tilbury, West

Church Street, WW2 Spigot Mortar Pit **26**: 256
Gun Hill **27**: 11; **28**: 90; **29**: 48, 57
landscape evolution **22**: 49
St James Church, WW2 Spigot Mortar Pit **26**: 256
Tilbury Fort **21**: 138; **22**: 160; **23**: 109–10
Tilbury Riverside **21**: 138
West Lee Chapel **21**: 52
West Tilbury Hall **27**: 272

Tilbury-juxta-Clare

enclosure **27**: 252
Tilbury Hall, early medieval hall with cross-wings **24**: 119,
120, 121

Tilbury Docks, WW2 Mulberry harbour caissons and
PLUTO **26**: 256

Tilbury Fire Station site (proposed) *see* Orsett

tiles

flat (bonding), Roman, Billericay, School **21**: 22, 42, 43
floor

medieval

Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 269, 270
Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**:
230, 231; **26**: 225–6; **30**: 60
Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**:
65–6, 85, 99, 103, 110–13, 111
Colchester, Magdalen Street **29**: 209
Fordham, Church of All Saints **29**: 254
Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 91–2, 91
Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216

Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **24**: 189, 190
Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**:
117, 125–6, 127–9, 130, 131

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 118

medieval/post-medieval

Colchester, Osborne Street, Flemish **25**: 58–9
Crossing Temple, Granary **25**: 104
Ilford, Beehive Lane, Beehive public house, Flemish
26: 244
Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church, Flemish
(poss.) **25**: 271, 276, 277, 278
post-medieval (pammets), Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35
High Street **29**: 133

flue (box-flue/tubuli)

Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 42, 43
Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 6, 11, 12, 19
Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**:
74
Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50, 51, 52
Brightlingsea
Moverons Farm **27**: 317, 319
Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue **26**: 242
Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 34
Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 82, 99, 100, 102
Colchester
Ashley Gardens **30**: 223
East Stockwell Street **23**: 33
Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 266
Long Wyre Street **23**: 120–2, 121
Turner Rise **30**: 224

Felsted, Sugar Beet Factory **27**: 264

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107

Harwich **21**: 89

Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 38

Maldon, Southern Relief Road **21**: 134

Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 48

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 33, 36, 46,
47

Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 94

Witham, Ivy Chimneys **24**: 11

misc. (fireplace surround), Rayleigh, Dutch Cottage, Delft-
ware **22**: 122, 125, 127, 130

peg-tiles

medieval/post-medieval

Bicknacre Priory **29**: 218, 220

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 42, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51, 56, 59

Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 268

Osborne Street **25**: 49, 50, 52, 53

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 61

Rochford, Market Place **24**: 80

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**:
119, 120, 122, 128, 129

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 335

Waltham Abbey

Cornmill stream **23**: 146

Sun Street **26**: 118

Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 248

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 180,
189

post-medieval, Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 213–14

not precisely dated

Colchester, East Stockwell Street **23**: 32

tiles, peg-tiles, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage
25: 231

Manningtree, 47 High Street 23: 111

roof

Roman

Ashdon, Money Field 23: 91

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Quarry 22: 151, 152; 24: 1, 3,
6, 9–13, 10, 12, 18

Colchester

Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 262

Osborne Street 25: 58

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 33, 36, 46,
47

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 106, 107

Woodham Walter 30: 186

imbrices

Billericay, School 21: 22, 42, 43

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 10–11, 10

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church
29: 74

Braintree, George Yard 24: 50, 52

Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 99, 100

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 81

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 27: 15

Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 38

Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 48

tegulae

Billericay, School 21: 22, 42, 43

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 10, 11, 16

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church
29: 74

Braintree

George Yard 24: 50, 51, 52

Marlborough Road 30: 196

Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm 27: 317

Castle Hedingham

Crouch Green 23: 92

Maiden Ley Farm 27: 31, 32

Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 99, 100, 102

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 37, 81

Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross 29: 253

Fordham, Fossett's Lane 30: 224

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 27: 15

Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 38

Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 48

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 46

Stanway, Church Lane 24: 218

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 129

Weald, South, St Peter's Church 28: 263

Woodham Walter 30: 187

medieval

Harwich, ridge 21: 89

Maldon

Carmelite Friary 30: 92

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) 28: 138–9

Saffron Walden, Church Street (No. 31) 29: 202

Waltham Abbey

Cornmill stream, nibbed 23: 146

Sun Street 26: 117, 118

Woodham Walter 30: 186

medieval/post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30:
81, 83

post-medieval, ridge, Colchester, East Stockwell Street
23: 33

not precisely dated, tile wall, Waltham Abbey, Church
Street 24: 80

tegulae mammatae 23: 121

general and unspecified

Roman

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 148

Boreham, Bull's Lodge 25: 19, 21

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68–9

Brightlingsea, Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue 26:
242

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 22

Colchester

Angel Yard 27: 81

Bourne Watermill 25: 248

East Stockwell Street 23: 31

Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 262

Turner Rise 30: 224

Colchester Zoo (Stanway) 28: 222

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 25: 19; 28: 50, 88

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School 29: 19, 30

Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 101, 107

Heybridge, Holloway Road 25: 242

Maylandsea 25: 227

Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 42

Southend, Fox Hall 26: 36

Stanway, Abbotstone Phase 1 29: 203

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 120

Stebbingford 27: 156

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street 26: 115

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 8, 10, 11

post-Roman, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 81–2

medieval, Stebbingford 27: 156

see also kilns, tile; *tesserae*

Tillam, Thomas (Baptist) 25: 178

Tillingham

duck decoy ponds 29: 186

Round Barn 28: 193

Marshhouse, duck decoy pond 28: 193

medieval manor 27: 93

poor relief in French wars 27: 234

tithe mapping 25: 224

Tillingham Hall, cottages (for Dean and Chapter of St
Paul's) 26: 208

Tilty

spigot mortar base 27: 275

WW2 defences 27: 274

Tilty Abbey 23: 152–7, 153–7; 29: 103; 30: 148, 151, 152
aerial reconnaissance 21: 123; 23: 153, 156, 157; 28: 188,
189

timber, structural

Anglo-Saxon

Blackwater estuary 29: 274–82 (inc. illustr.)

Collins Creek 24: 193, 196, 209; 29: 275–6, 275, 281

Stour estuary, Holbrook Bay 29: 280

medieval

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 149

Belchamp St Paul, Turners 28: 228, 229, 231

Benfleet, North, Church of All Saints belfry 27: 296

Blackmore, St Lawrence's Church 29: 285, 286

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29:
285

Brentwood, High Street, Nos 60, 62, 64 24: 119, 120–1

Horndon-on-the-Hill

Oxley House 29: 238, 239, 240

St Peter and St Paul's Church 29: 285, 286

timber, structural, medieval (*cont.*)

- Maldon
 All Saints' Church, spire **24**: 136–48 (inc. illustr.); **29**: 286, 287
 High Street, King' Head **27**: 216
 Nayland (Suffolk), Alston Court **24**: 118, 119, 120
 Pitsea, Great Chalvedon Hall **24**: 119, 121
 Roxwell quarry structure **23**: 42
 Sandon, St Andrew's Church, doorway **25**: 281–4, 282–3
 Shalfo+rd, Redfants Manor **24**: 119, 121
 Stebbingford **27**: 116
 Stock, Church of All Saints **29**: 285, 286, 287
 Tilbury Juxta Clare, Tilbury Hall **24**: 119, 120, 121
 Wakes Colne, Normans Farm **24**: 119, 120, 121
 Waltham Abbey, Longpool **30**: 221–2
 Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265–6, 265
 Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 248
 White Notley, church spire **29**: 286, 287
 Wimbish, Tiptofts **24**: 118–20, 119, 121
 Writtle, King John's Hunting Lodge **24**: 226
 medieval/post-medieval
 Little Park
 Crowgate Cottage **25**: 127–8, 128–9
 Littlepark farmhouse **25**: 129–31
 Waltham Abbey, Longpool **29**: 207
 Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265
 Witham, Chipping Hill Nos 26–28 **27**: 286
 post-medieval (*general*)
 Bocking, Bradford Street Mill **30**: 233–7, 234–5
 Colchester, St Peters House, St Peters Street **30**: 213
 Lee Priory, barns **25**: 125, 128
 15th/16th cent.
 Colchester, The Red Lion Hotel **25**: 134–59 (inc. illustr.)
 Roxwell, Newland Hall, lodging range **25**: 160–73 (inc. illustr.)
 16th/17th cent.
 Boxted, Boxted Cross Public House **22**: 144–5
 Canewdon, Gardners Farm **23**: 112
 Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 162–3
 17th cent., Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 79, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 89–92, 91, 102–3, 104
 17th/18th cent., Cressing, New House Farm **28**: 156, 158–9
 18th cent.
 Rayleigh, 'Dutch' cottage **22**: 127
 Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge **29**: 242, 243, 244–5
 18th/19th cent., Coggeshall, West Street **23**: 159, 160, 161
 19th cent.
 Black Notley, SS Peter and Paul Church **30**: 250
 Takeley Railway Station **28**: 307, 308, 309
 Wickham Bishops, timber trestle railway viaduct **28**: 186
not precisely dated
 Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel **27**: 263
 Blackwater estuary **24**: 193–4; **26**: 228, 229
 Chipping Ongar, church spire **29**: 286, 287
 Colchester, Bourne Watermill **25**: 248
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231
 Maldon, High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150, 151
 Navestock, church spire **29**: 286, 287
 Upminster, church spire **29**: 286, 287
see also dendrochronology; oak timberwork; wood remains; woodworking and carpentry

timber-framing *see under* architecture**Tindal, Nicholas (historian)** **24**: 157**Tiptofts, Seward's End**

- medieval features
 carpentry **25**: 150
 hall with cross-wings **24**: 118–20, 119, 121
 moated farmhouse and manor **27**: 270; **28**: 206, 223

Tiptree, early Bronze Age axe find **28**: 273**Tiptree Heath, Gt Totham/Gt Braxted**

- French wars **27**: 233
 landscape history **22**: 58; **26**: 138, 139, 140, 143–4

Tite, William (architect) **30**: 252**tithe commutation maps** **25**: 219–25**tithe maps**

- general* **29**: 297
 Chipping Ongar 1841 **30**: 176
 Coggeshall, Houchins Farm, 1841 **28**: 292
 Cressing
 1840 **26**: 133, 136, 138; **28**: 152, 157
 1842 **28**: 151
 Epping **30**: 264
 Foulness Island **30**: 230
 Sturmer **29**: 296

tokens

- 16th cent., unspecified, Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 27
 16th/17th cent.
 Hans Krauwinkel **27**: 52
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 86
 17th cent., French, Louis XIII, Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 57
 19th cent., Great Exhibition (1851), Waltham Abbey Gardens **22**: 160
not precisely dated
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 221, 222
 Nuremburg, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 74, 83, 84, 86, 123

see also trade tokens**toll houses**, poss., 'Dutch' cottage, Rayleigh **22**: 130**Tollesbury**

- Bourchier's Hall **26**: 145, 148, 154; **28**: 231
 Left Decoy Pond, duck decoy pond **28**: 193
 Old Hall Marshes
 duck decoy pond **28**: 192, 193
 misc. pottery finds **27**: 249
 Pennyhole Fleet, duck decoy pond **27**: 250, 251
 Rolls Farm
 duck decoy pond **28**: 193
 Neolithic Old Land Surface (OLS) **30**: 200
 Thistly Road, duck decoy pond **28**: 193
 Tollesbury Creek, Iron Age 'red hill' **26**: 238, 246
 Wick Marsh **27**: 255, 265–6, 273–4

see also Nass, The**Tolleshunt**, and the Bourchier family **26**: 145**Tolleshunt D'Arcy**

- D'Arcy Cottage **30**: 216
 Lauriston Farm, duck decoy pond **28**: 193
 Skinnerswick Farm during French wars **27**: 228
 Wycke Farm, duck decoy pond **28**: 193

Tolleshunt Major, Joyce's Farm, duck decoy pond **28**: 193**tombs/tombstones**

- Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 269
 Bicknacre Priory Church, William Hanningfield **26**: 168
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 66,
 100

tombs/tombstones (*cont.*)

- Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 250–1
 Colchester, Lexden, Beverley Road, tombstone of Longinus **28**: 217; **29**: 205; **30**: 217
 Dagenham
 St Peter and St Paul Church **26**: 200
 Pilon vault **29**: 253
 Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church **28**: 165, 168, 170, 172–6, 173
 Elmstead, Church of St Anne and St Lawrence **28**: 249
 Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross, churchyard **23**: 93
 Halstead, St Andrew's Parish Church, Bouchier tomb **26**: 152–3, 154
 Hanningfield, West, Church of St Mary and St Edward, Kemble vault **29**: 259
 Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 279
 Hempstead, Church of St Andrew, Harvey vault **26**: 226
 Leigh-on-Sea, Church of St Clement **27**: 296
 Ongar, High, Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 229
 Spitalfields, Christ Church **29**: 253
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 119, 120, 121, 122, 129, 130–1
 Steeple Bumpstead, St Mary's Church **28**: 256
 Stisted, Church of All Saints, 18th/19th cent. **23**: 95
 Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 256, 257, 258, 259–63
 Willingale, Church of St Andrew and All Saints **21**: 122
 Woodham Walter, medieval grave cover **22**: 170–3, 171; **30**: 186
see also Chancellor, Frederic, *Ancient Sepulchral Monuments of Essex*

topography

- general* **26**: 231
 early planned landscapes in SE Essex **22**: 48, 49
 Harlow **22**: 101
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 12, 16
 Littley Park **25**: 119
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 93
 Sokens, The (formerly Adulfesness) **27**: 203–6, 204–5
 Springfield, A12 Interchange **24**: 211
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 53
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 1, 5, 6

Toppesfield, The Cottage, 59 The Causeway **30**: 245–7, 246
torcs

- ?Roman, Chigwell **27**: 308, 309
 gold, Bronze Age, Woodham Walter, Oak Farm **23**: 99, 113; **25**: 1–2, 1

Tote/le Clerk family, Colchester office-bearers (14th cent.) **24**: 128, 130, 131

Totham, Great

- Howells Farm
 and Lower Blackwater valley (book review) **29**: 298
 prehistoric features and structures **22**: 148, 154
 medieval silver finger ring **27**: 325, 326
see also Lofts Farm; Slough House Farm; Tiptree Heath

Totham, Little *see* Rook Hall

Tothe family *see* Tote

Tottenham Ferry **23**: 62, 63

see also Abrahams Ferry

Tottenham Mills, River Lea **23**: 57–61, 62

Tovi (Tofig), lord of Waltham **21**: 137

towers

- church
 and the work of F Chancellor **26**: 218
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 151
 Bardfield, Great **25**: 265, 267, 269

- Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **26**: 224
 Blackmore, Church of St Lawrence **26**: 218
 Bradfield, St Lawrence's Church **22**: 174
 Chesterford, Great, Church of All Saints **24**: 189
 Dovercourt, Church of All Saints **23**: 93
 Maldon
 All Saints' Church, spire **24**: 136–49 (inc. illustr.)
 St Mary's Church **30**: 254
 Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul **28**: 255–6, 255
 Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216
 Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 258, 259
 Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 263
 Writtle, Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227

town clerks, of Colchester *see* Colchester (medieval period)

trackways

- prehistoric (*general*) **26**: 250
 Bronze Age, Rainham, Bridge Road **22**: 148, 156
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Stansted, Airport Social Club **21**: 135, 136; **25**: 44
 Iron Age, Stanway, Church Lane, ditched trackway **23**: 108
 late Iron Age, Stansted Airport, Social Club **22**: 159
 late Iron Age/early Roman
 Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 262
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 21, 23, 24, 27
 Roman
 Boreham, Great Holts Farm **26**: 247
 Kelvedon, High Street, Star and Fleece **29**: 200
 Tendring, Hill Farm **29**: 203
 medieval, Cressing Temple (poss.) **28**: 218
 post-medieval
 Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 261, 262, 263, 264
 Frating Green Business Park **26**: 243
 Walthamstow, Salisbury Hall Playing Field **25**: 246
not precisely dated
 Hatfield Peverel **24**: 193
 Shalford **24**: 193
 Stanway, Church Lane **23**: 108; **24**: 214–18, 216–17
 Sturmer **29**: 293, 294, 295
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 9

trade

- prehistoric **26**: 38
 Iron Age, in salt **26**: 68, 75
 Roman period
 in agricultural produce **28**: 29
 in metalwork **30**: 198
 woollen trade **26**: 76–7
 early Anglo-Saxon **26**: 271; **29**: 184
 medieval period
 in agricultural produce **27**: 174
 expansion in markets **29**: 117
 in pottery **26**: 242; **27**: 174
 in stone **26**: 227
 late medieval/post-medieval, Harwich, in pottery **21**: 86, 90
 post-medieval
 Baltic timber trade **28**: 186
 and brown rat introduction **28**: 297
 and Chipping Ongar **29**: 145
 from Beaumont Quay **28**: 206, 223
 in livestock and butchery **30**: 264, 266

trade tokens

- 17th cent.
 Belchamp St Paul **23**: 137
 Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 52
 18th cent., Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 249

- trades** *see* armaments manufacture; bone-working; breweries; cutlery industry; employment; gelatine/isinglass; gunpowder manufacture; ironworking; kilns; metalworking; quarrying; salt industry; shoemaking; straw plaiting; textile-working; wheelwrights; woodworking and carpentry
- Tradescant, John**, landscape designer **25**: 119; **30**: 193
- Trafford, John**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117, 118
- Trafford, Richard**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117
- Trafford family vault, Walthamstow**, St Mary's Church **28**: 259
- Trajan, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)
- Trayherne family**, 17th/18th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 72
- tree ring dating** *see* dendrochronology
- Trier (Germany)**
Constantinian Aula Palatina (Roman hall) **24**: 19; **26**: 264
Roman mint **26**: 70, 269
- Trinovantes** **21**: 143; **22**: 3; **27**: 339; **28**: 29
and Caesar's second invasion **21**: 8–9
- Tritton, Purcell Miller (architect)** **30**: 254
- Tucker, Samuel (spy in Holland)** **25**: 180
- Tufnell, J. J.** **26**: 205
farm and lodge, Langleys, Great Waltham **26**: 208, 213
- Tuke, Sir Brian (d 1545)**
East Lee manor **21**: 54
granted South Weald manor **22**: 81
- Tuke family** **21**: 54
- Turenne, Marshal** **25**: 181
- Turner, Edward**, oil mill, Tottenham Mills **23**: 59–60
- Turner, Revd Eric, Diocesan Advisory Committee** **22**: 132
- Turner, William**, butcher to Audley End **23**: 68
- Turrell, Henry Stein (schoolmaster)** **29**: 149, 150
- Tutbury (Staffs)**, medieval barony **30**: 146, 148, 151, 152
- Twining, Revd Thomas (1734–1804)**, curate at Fordham (book review) **24**: 241–3
- Tyers, Ian**
et al.
'New House Farm and Hungry Hall, Cressing. The disintegration of the Cressing Temple estate or the Great Rebuilding?' **28**: 156–64
'The Granary at Cressing Temple' **25**: 79–106
- Tyler, S.**, and Wickenden, N. P., 'A late Roman and Saxon settlement at Great Waltham' **27**: 84–91
- Tylersset Farm**, medieval settlement, Rayleigh Hills **27**: 324
- Tylney, Lord**, of Wanstead House **25**: 221
- Tyrell, Sir John Tyssen, MP** **29**: 147
- Tyrell family**, Bardfield Saling Church, heraldic tiles **25**: 230, 231; **26**: 225–6
- Tyssen, Frances John**, and Jeremy's Ferry, River Lea **23**: 64
- Tyssen, Francis**, and Jeremy's Ferry, River Lea **23**: 63
- Ugley**
Bronze Age hoard **28**: 275
placename evidence **24**: 153–5
- Ugley Green**, Oak Cottage, Roman ceramic vessel **28**: 281
- Ulting**, Church of St Mary **26**: 218
- Ulvescroft (Leics)** **28**: 131
- Umfraville family**, and Stebbing manors **30**: 149–50
- United Land Co. Ltd. of Chelmsford** **25**: 199
- Unstan (Orkney)**, late Neolithic wares **22**: 8
- Uphall Camp, Ilford**
hillfort **21**: 126, 133; **22**: 25
Iron Age features **21**: 126, 133; **26**: 61
Roman structures **21**: 133
- Uphill family**, of Dagenham **26**: 200
- Upminster**
church spire **29**: 286, 287
Corbets Tey/Harwood Hall Lane, late Roman farmstead **28**: 101
Horndon/Barking gas pipeline **24**: 199
Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 208
early Bronze Age features **29**: 207
middle Bronze Age features **26**: 251
late Bronze Age **23**: 108; **24**: 195, 207; **25**: 252; **28**: 101; **29**: 194, 207
Plain Ware phase **28**: 205, 221; **29**: 207
Iron Age features **22**: 159; **23**: 108; **24**: 207; **25**: 252; **26**: 251–2; **27**: 262, 269–70; **28**: 101; **29**: 194, 207
Roman features **22**: 159; **25**: 252; **26**: 252; **27**: 269, 270; **28**: 101, 221; **29**: 207
Anglo-Saxon features **26**: 252; **29**: 207
early medieval features **25**: 252
Joslin's farm 18th–19th cent. French wars **27**: 227
St Mary's Lane, poss. flood meander **30**: 210, 216
Sunnings Lane **28**: 101
Whitehall Wood, prehistoric features **25**: 252; **28**: 101
- Upton**, Ham House Estate, West Ham **24**: 244
- Upton (Northants)**, Saxon features **29**: 57
- Upton Park, West Ham**, Klondyke Avenue (Churston Avenue), Palaeolithic flintwork **28**: 267, 269, 270
- Urswick, Sir Thomas (d 1479)**, of Dagenham **26**: 200
- Uttlesford**
medieval hundred **25**: 277; **27**: 340; **29**: 115, 116, 118, 119, 120
north-west, Roman jewellery and finds **29**: 183, 184
see also Farnham
- Vagrancy Acts (1744)** **27**: 232
see also employment
- Valentian, House of** *see* coins (Roman)
- Valognes, Gunnore de** **28**: 298
- Valognes, Peter de**, as sheriff of Essex **25**: 75
- Vange**
late Saxon to post-medieval metalwork **29**: 283, 284
'cold war' anti-aircraft site **30**: 207
Phenge, manor of (*alias* Fobbing) **21**: 50, 51, 52
Swan Mead School, Late Bronze Age hoard **29**: 1–18 (inc. illustr.)
- Varndell, G. L. and Meeks, N. D.**, 'Three Bronze Age torc fragments from Woodham Walter' **25**: 1–2
- Varty, Robert**, Essex Radical **23**: 87, 88
- vaults** *see* tombs/tombstones
- Velletri (Italy)**, Museo Capitolare **29**: 142
- Venions, Ranulf de** **28**: 142
- Venn, Tim**, architect **30**: 250
- Vere family (earls of Oxford)**
Aubrey de (1st Earl d 1194) **21**: 48
Aubrey de (2nd Earl d 1214) **26**: 129, 130
John de (12th Earl executed 1462) **21**: 106
John de (13th Earl d 1513) **21**: 106; **28**: 170
John de (15th Earl d 1539) **28**: 170
Montchensi, Dionysia de (d 1313, wife of Hugh de Vere) **27**: 300; **28**: 131
Richard de (11th Earl d 1417) **28**: 175
Robert de (5th Earl d 1296) **28**: 175
Robert de, Duke of Ireland (9th Earl d 1392) **26**: 150, 152
Segeaux, Alice (wife of Richard, 11th Earl d 1451) **28**: 175

Vere family (earls of Oxford) (cont.)

Thomas de (8th Earl d 1371) **28**: 175
and Earls Colne **28**: 167, 170, 172, 173, 174–5, 176
and St Lawrence's Church, Ridgewell, lost chapel **27**:
299–300

Great Maplestead manors **29**: 233

Verlander, Jacob (Colchester landowner) **27**: 241

Vermuyden, Cornelius, Canvey Island **22**: 129

Vertue, John, MP for Colchester (late 15th cent.) **21**: 106

Verulam Hills Field, Verulamium (Herts), Roman
building **26**: 266, 267

Verulamium

dyke system **21**: 142, 143

King Harry Lane cemetery **21**: 14, 17; **22**: 41; **26**: 270

Vervoz (Belgium), Roman structure **26**: 265, 266

Vespasian, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)

vessel glass

late Iron Age, Stanway Hall Farm **24**: 206, 207

late Iron Age/Roman, Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas
28: 211

Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 38

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 16, 17–18

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 73

Kirkee McMunn barracks, tetteine **29**: 266, 268

Osborne Street **25**: 58

medieval/post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary (Façon
de Venise) **30**: 123, 124, 138

post-medieval

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 174

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 73

Westway/Sheepen Place **29**: 199

Helions Bumpstead, Boblow, 'Black' glass wine bottle
24: 191

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 301, 302,
304

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 84, 123, 124

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 122

Stebbingford **27**: 126, 156

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 123

not precisely dated

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33

Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 17

vessels**ceramic****chafing dishes**

Chelmsford **30**: 63–4

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 63–4, 77

chamber pots **28**: 301, 303

flower pots

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 168

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 63, 65, 66, 98, 111

spouted beakers, Roman **28**: 281–2, 281

teawares, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 88, 111

see also pottery

copper alloy, Laver, High, miniature tripod **30**: 197

pewter, Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House (chalice) **28**: 185

stone (poss.), Stebbingford **27**: 154

Victoria County History **24**: 243; **26**: 202

Colchester (review) **26**: 289–90

Dagenham **26**: 203

J. H. Round and **24**: 240; **29**: 155, 158, 170; **30**: 144

and manorial descents **30**: 144–5

Victoria Cross, Essex holders (book reviews) **24**: 244; **28**:
316–17

Victoria Land and Settlement Company, Leytonstone
28: 298

Vieuxpont, Robert de, and 13th cent. royal forest **26**: 129,
130

Vikings **24**: 157; **26**: 288; **27**: 202

in Essex, 871–917 **27**: 92–101; **28**: 183, 311

Arkesden **28**: 183

Benfleet, South, High Street, poss. camp **23**: 101

Maldon **23**: 20, 22; **26**: 288

Shoeburyness camp **22**: 55; **29**: 202

villas**Roman**

Boreham, Great Holts Farm (poss.) **23**: 99, 100

Brightlingsea

Moverons Farm, 'Noah's Ark' **27**: 311, 319

nr Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue **26**: 242

Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **29**: 48

Chignall Hall **23**: 39, 49; **30**: 275–6

Coggeshall

Coggeshall House/Brooklands (poss.) **21**: 129

'The Lawns' (poss.) **26**: 100, 101

Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks (poss.) **29**: 268

Cromwell (Notts) **25**: 237

Dunmow, Great

Bigods Hall (poss.) **21**: 125

Church End (poss.) **28**: 47

Merks Hill Farm (poss.) **28**: 47

Estrées-sur-Noye (France) **26**: 265

Felsted, Sugar Beet Factory (probable) **27**: 262, 264

Hallingbury, Little, South House Farm **22**: 155

Halstead **22**: 145

Harlow **29**: 199

Langford **25**: 236, 237

Neerharen-Rekem (Germany) **26**: 264, 265

Star (Somerset) **27**: 33

Tey, Great, Warren's Farm **28**: 227; **29**: 213

Wendens Ambo **25**: 239, 243–5, 244

Writtle, near Mill Green (poss.) **27**: 3

Villiers, George, Duke of Buckingham **25**: 119

Vindonissa (Switzerland), legionary fortress, *mansio* **23**:
122, 123

vineyards, in Essex **21**: 48

Vitruvius **29**: 266

votive offerings

Belgic, Asheldham Camp (poss.) **22**: 14

Belgic/early Roman, Harlow Temple **21**: 126, 133

Roman

Angel Yard **27**: 37, 70, 71

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm (poss.) **24**: 16, 17

Harlow **26**: 266

Wanborough (Surrey) **26**: 266

Witham, Ivy Chimneys **26**: 267; **27**: 20

Wadham, Sir Nicholas, and foundation of Wadham
College, Oxford **26**: 274

Wakelin family vault, Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**:
260

Wakering, Domesday manors of **22**: 53

Wakering, Great **26**: 24; **28**: 1–11 (inc. illustr.)

general, early planned landscape **22**: 55

Pleistocene (Ice Age) deposits **28**: 1, 3

prehistoric features (*general*) **28**: 1, 3–5, 7, 8, 9

Neolithic features **28**: 1, 9

Wakering, Great (*cont.*)

- Middle Bronze Age features **28**: 1, 3–4, 9, 10
 Iron Age, coinage finds **26**: 75
 late Iron Age/Roman features **28**: 5, 7, 9
 Anglo-Saxon features **28**: 5, 7, 10
 medieval and later features **28**: 1, 5, 7, 8, 10
 undated features **28**: 7–9
 Alexandra Road **28**: 3, 11
 Bronze Age to Roman features **26**: 243–4
 WW2 gun emplacement **26**: 244; **28**: 1, 10
 Oxenham Farm
 red hill (poss.) **22**: 153
 Roman pottery and briquetage **23**: 112; **29**: 213
 Poynters Lane (north of), prehistoric to Roman finds **27**: 248
 St Nicholas Church
 land adjacent, Roman/Saxon settlement **30**: 210, 214
 porch repairs **30**: 252

Wakering, Little

- 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
 Abbotts Hall, restoration **21**: 133

Wakes Colne

- Bretts Farm, enclosure **27**: 252
 church plate of **24**: 150
 Crepping Hall **26**: 272
 Lane Farm
 Roman metal and pottery finds **28**: 182
 misc. medieval and post-medieval pottery **28**: 182
 Normans Farm (now Normandy Hall), 14th cent. hall
 with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120, 121; **28**: 240–3, 242

Walden (Herts), and Vikings **27**: 93**Walden, Little**

- late Saxon metalwork **28**: 182–3, 183
 Cloptons
 poss. moated site **21**: 122
 timber-framed house **21**: 122

Walden Abbey **27**: 273; **30**: 129

- and College of St Mark, Audley End **26**: 276
 foundation of **25**: 113
 medieval chronicle **24**: 157

Walden Castle, built **25**: 113**Wale, Mr**, Earls Colne Priory **28**: 172, 179n18**Waleram, John son of (Domesday tenant)** **25**: 75**Walford, Thomas**, map (1803) **27**: 265**Walker, Helen**

- et al.*, 'Harwich; its archaeological potential as revealed in excavations at George Street and Church Street' **21**: 57–91
 on Old Harlow marketplace pottery assemblage **22**: 108–12
 'Pottery from a possible Late Medieval Kiln Dump at 77 High Road, Rayleigh' **21**: 92–102

Walker, John, 'A lodging range at Newland Hall, Roxwell, Essex' **25**: 160–73**Walker, Ralph S.**, (ed.) *Thomas Twining 1734–1804: The Record of a Tranquil Life* (book review) **24**: 241–3**Walkers' maps**

- Chelmsford (1591) **23**: 103; **29**: 197
 Faulkner's Hall (1623) **29**: 229
 Fryerning (1601) **26**: 274
 Ingatestone Hall (1605) **30**: 191
 Moulsham Hall (1591) **30**: 191
 Old Thorndon Hall (1598) **30**: 191
 Terling (1597) **28**: 240

wall paintings

- Ashampstead (Berks), St Clement's Church **29**: 140, 144
 Bapchild Church (Kent) **29**: 141
 Belchamp Walter, St Mary's Church **29**: 137
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 65, 89, 105–10, 106–7
 Tey, Little, Church of St James the Less **29**: 136–44, 138–43
 Wenham, Little (Suffolk) **29**: 142, 143, 144

Wallace, Colin, *et al.*, 'Salvage Recording of Iron Age and Roman remains at Ickleton Road, Great Chesterford' **21**: 11–18**Wallasea Island** **26**: 169, 170; **29**: 115**Wallbury Camp (fort), Great Hallingbury** **21**: 8; **26**: 61**Waller, William Chapman**, on local history **24**: 151, 152; **26**: 199**Wallfleet**, identity of **26**: 168–70, 169**Wallis, Steven**

- and Brooks, Howard, 'Recent Archaeological Work in Great Chesterford' **22**: 38–45
 and Waughman, M., *Archaeology and the Landscape in the Lower Blackwater valley* (book review) **29**: 298

Walpole, Horace, on R. Nugent of Gosfield Hall **25**: 186, 187, 188, 190**Waltham**

- medieval hundred **29**: 118, 119
see also Sewardstone; Sewardstone Mills

Waltham Abbey: Augustinian Priory (later Abbey)

- original foundation **24**: 69
 post-Conquest re-foundation **22**: 160; **24**: 69, 75; **25**: 229; **29**: 207
 and Epping **25**: 228; **29**: 116, 117; **30**: 262
 Netteswellbury manor **28**: 237
 Abbey Church **23**: 108; **24**: 201; **26**: 252
 dissolution inventory **24**: 80
 pre-Conquest stone churches **21**: 127, 137; **22**: 149, 159; **24**: 201
 pre-Conquest timber church **24**: 201
 Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 229–30
 Abbey Gardens House
 Anglo-Saxon fastener find **25**: 246
 moated site **30**: 202
 proposed new Parish Centre **25**: 246
 stone-vaulted cellar **25**: 246
 Abbey Mead **24**: 207
 building I (Veresmead), oven **24**: 80
 Eppingbury estate **30**: 262
 Grange Yard (Abbey Farmhouse) **24**: 207
 Monastic Grange, Abbey gardens **21**: 127, 137; **22**: 159–60; **23**: 146
 and Weald, South (Camp) **26**: 45
History of Waltham Abbey (1655) (Fuller) **26**: 192

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross*general*

- Crawter's mapping (1820s) **24**: 70, 76; **25**: 221
 manorial history **24**: 69–71, 73
 water mills **24**: 71, 73
 misc. prehistoric to Roman finds **27**: 248
 Bakers Entry **24**: 70, 71, 73, 80
 Baptist chapel sites *see* Church Street (No. 7) and Paradise Row (*below*)
 Boars Head (later the Ship Inn) **24**: 71–3, 76, 84
 Church Street **24**: 69–113 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features **24**: 92, 93
 Bronze Age **24**: 93, 94

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Church Street (cont.)

Roman features **24**: 75–6, 80, 94; **26**: 105
 Anglo-Saxon features **24**: 81, 85, 90, 94–5
 poss. structures **24**: 85
 medieval features **24**: 75, 81, 85–90
 chalk-built ('clunch') structure **24**: 87–9, 93, 95
 structures (poss.) **24**: 85, 90
 post-medieval structures **24**: 76, 81, 82, 84, 89, 95
 No. 6 **24**: 69, 74–81, 75, 77–9
 ovens (poss. town bakery) **24**: 69, 76–81, 77–9, 89, 95, 111
 Ritz Motors Garage site **24**: 69, 73
 No. 6A **24**: 81–4, 82–4, 90
 'The Lawn' (later Lawns Hotel) **24**: 69, 73, 82, 84
 No. 7 (Baptist chapel) **22**: 160; **24**: 69, 73–4, 87, 93
 animal bones from **24**: 109–10
 artefacts (*general*) **24**: 76, 104–9 (inc. illustr.)
 pottery from **24**: 75, 76, 78, 80, 81, 84, 85, 93–4, 95–104
 (inc. illustr.)
 Vicarage Garden
 Saxon child burials **26**: 252
 'Deanes House' **26**: 252
 misc. structures **24**: 201
 see also Abbey Church (*above*)
 Cornmill Stream **22**: 159–60; **23**: 142–6, 143, 144, 145; **24**: 69, 85, 89, 90; **29**: 207; **30**: 212, 221
Eldeworth (old enclosure) **22**: 160; **24**: 93, 94, 111; **26**: 105, 123
 'Harold's Bridge' **29**: 214
 Highbridge Street
 Almshouses **23**: 109
 Royal Ordnance Works *see* below
 Leverton Way **24**: 69, 70, 73
 Lippitts Hill, wartime artillery site **30**: 208
 Longpool, as navigable route **29**: 195, 207; **30**: 212, 221–2
 Orchard Gardens (near Townmead), medieval (poss.) bone weaving implement **27**: 249
 Paradise Row, Baptist chapel **24**: 73, 74
 Powdermill Lane, mill stone **27**: 249
 Romelands **24**: 201
 Royal Ordnance Works (Royal Gunpowder Factory) **25**: 254, 256–7; **27**: 259, 260, 274; **28**: 198–9, 200, 315; **29**: 190; **30**: 212, 226
 17th to 19th cent. features **26**: 246
 Washing House, Quinton Hill **28**: 225–6
 see also Enfield Lock
 Sun Street **24**: 71
 No. 3b **24**: 93
 Nos 1–5 **26**: 105–25 (inc. illustr.)
 Roman features **23**: 109; **26**: 105, 107, 108, 111, 115, 116, 123
 Anglo-Saxon features **26**: 105, 113
 medieval features **23**: 109; **26**: 105–11, 108–9, 113, 114, 115, 116–17, 118–25
 Ditch 180 **26**: 107, 123–4, 125
 mortar **27**: 324–5, 325
 post-medieval features **26**: 111, 113, 114, 115, 119, 123
 town bakery site **24**: 71, 90, 95
 see also Church Street (No. 6) *above*
 Upper Cob Field, Roman artefacts **23**: 109
 Veresmead **24**: 80
 geophysical survey **29**: 214
 Water Street (later Church Street) **24**: 71
see also Copped Hall; Sewardstone

Waltham, Great

almshouses **26**: 212
 Curate's House, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 216–17
 Dickeymoors, late Roman and Saxon settlement **27**: 84–91
 (inc. illustr.)
 Langleys, farm and lodge for J. J. Tufnell (F. Chancellor) **26**: 208, 213
 medieval manor **25**: 113, 115, 119
 and vineyard **21**: 48
 WW2 GHQ Line **27**: 274
see also Absol Park; Broads Green; Littleley Park; Pleshey Great Park

Waltham, Little

middle Iron Age settlement **22**: 165; **25**: 12; **28**: 17, 50, 52, 54, 90
 pottery **26**: 66
 Roman settlement **27**: 90
 Little Waltham Hall, middle to late Iron Age settlement **25**: 239, 242
 St Martin's Church **26**: 218

Waltham Abbey Historical Society **24**: 69, 85, 90–4

Waltham Parks *see* Pleshey Great Park; Pleshey Little Park

Walthamstow

Boundary Road Estate, misc. structures and WW2 balloon shed **24**: 201
 Forest Road (No. 312), post-medieval farmstead **24**: 201
 former Sidney Chaplin School **24**: 201
 Low Hall Depot, medieval moated manor and features **26**: 239, 246
 St Mary's Church **28**: 257, 258
 medieval church **28**: 256–9
 post-medieval floors **28**: 259
 vaults and coffin burials **28**: 256, 257, 258, 259–63, 260–1
 Salisbury Hall Playing Field **25**: 246

Walthamstow Mills, River Lea **23**: 61–2

Walton Hall **27**: 206, 207

Walton-on-the-Naze (formerly Walton le Soken)

and the Dutch wars **25**: 179
 WW2 defences **27**: 275
see also Sokens, The (*Adulfesness (Aeldulvesnasa)*)

Waltons, Little *see* Steeple Bumpstead

Wanborough (Surrey), Green Lane, Roman building **24**: 20; **26**: 265, 266, 267

Wanstead estate, and Catherine Long **25**: 221

Wanstead House, demolished 19th cent. **25**: 289

Warbeck, Perkin **30**: 178

Ward, Jennifer C.

Essex gentry and the county community in the 14th century
 (book review) **23**: 170, 171–2

'Peasants in Essex, c. 1200–c. 1340: the influences of landscape and lordship' **29**: 115–21

'Sir John de Coggeshale: an Essex Knight of the Fourteenth Century' **22**: 61–6

'Wealth and Family in Early Sixteenth Century Colchester' **21**: 110–17

Ward, Joseph, Colchester landowner **27**: 240, 243

Ward, Ralph (W. Donyland lord of manor) **27**: 239, 241, 244

Ware River **23**: 57

see also Lea, River

Warrenne, William de, 6th Earl of Surrey (d 1240) **26**: 129

Warin atte Welle, Colchester town clerk **24**: 128, 131

wars

- 12th cent., French wars **27**: 195
 13th cent.
 Barons' War **27**: 197; **30**: 152
 French wars **26**: 127; **27**: 194, 195, 196, 197
 14th cent.
 French wars **22**: 63, 64, 65; **25**: 193; **26**: 146–50
 see also Bouchier family (John, second lord)
 Scottish wars **22**: 63; **24**: 122; **26**: 153
 15th cent., Wars of the Roses **30**: 146, 149, 152
 17th cent.
 Anglo-Dutch wars **22**: 122; **23**: 57
 First Dutch War **25**: 175
 Second Dutch War (1665–7) **25**: 175, 193–4
 Third Dutch War (1672–4) **25**: 178–80
 18th/19th cent.
 French wars
 and agriculture **22**: 189; **26**: 136–8; **27**: 239, 244
 and Chelmsford **26**: 292; **28**: 315
 and enclosure acts **27**: 239
 and Foulness farms **28**: 225
 and Gosfield Hall **25**: 189
 Harwich defences
 Bathside Battery **22**: 153; **23**: 104–5, 104; **25**:
 193–217 *passim*
 Beacon Hill fort **29**: 211–12
 poor women's employment **27**: 226–36
see also Civil War, English; Cold War; Crusades; Hundred
 Years' War; World Wars

Warwick, Lady, and the 'Dunmow Progressives' **24**: 244

Washington, Thomas, Colchester will (1579) **22**: 98

Wasketts, Great, Basildon

- I: Bronze Age hoard **29**: 16
 II: Bronze Age hoard **26**: 259; **29**: 16

water meadows

- Coggeshall Abbey **26**: 234
 Sible Hedingham **26**: 233, 234

water mills **30**: 273

- Bourne, Colchester **25**: 248
 Harlowbury, post-medieval **22**: 149, 155
 Temple Mills, Leyton **22**: 115, 116, 117, 118, 119
 Waltham Abbey **24**: 71, 73

water supplies and water management

- Anglian Water mains replacement schemes, Gosfield/
 Colne Engaine/Bardfield Saling/Halstead **23**:
 137–42, 138–42
 Blackwater, River **26**: 234
 Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 261, 262, 263; **30**: 216
 Colne, River **26**: 233, 234
 East London Waterworks Company **22**: 119; **23**: 60, 62,
 63
 Essex Water Company, Brentwood Pipeline **23**: 92
 Maplestead, Great, pipeline **28**: 222
 Ongar sewerage scheme (Thames Water), Two Brewers to
 Stanford Rivers **23**: 131–7, 132–6
 Pant, River **26**: 234
 Rainham, Ingrebourne river **26**: 254
 Severn Trent Water (STW) Pipeline, Stanford le Hope
 and Mucking **26**: 255
 Stisted Reservoir **29**: 212
 Ter river and Leez Priory **25**: 116; **26**: 234
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 182–6, 185, 189, 191–5
see also wells

Waterbeach (Cams), Priory **27**: 300

waterfronts

- Roman, Colchester, St Peters House, St Peters Street **30**:
 210, 213
 Roman or later, Chelmsford, Kings Head Meadow **22**: 149,
 152
 medieval/post-medieval
 Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel
 27: 263
 Waltham Abbey
 Cornmill Stream **30**: 221
 Longpool **29**: 195, 207; **30**: 212, 221–2
 post-medieval
 Beaumont Quay **28**: 200, 206, 223, 224
 Colchester, Hythe Quay **27**: 271
 Harlow Wharf, The Old Barn **27**: 257, 258
 Mistley, Maltings No. 1 **27**: 256–7, 257; **29**: 190, 212
 Woolwich, North, Royal Docks Drainage Scheme **26**:
 245

Waterhouse, Revd Thomas, of New England, Colchester
 and Ipswich **26**: 290–1

Watkin, Brenda, 'The buildings of Littley Park' **25**: 125–33

Watkin, Elphin, 'The spire of All Saints' Church, Maldon'
24: 136–49

Watkinson, Rev. R., of Earls Colne **28**: 178

Watkinson, Samuel, Black Notley farmer **27**: 228

wattle and daub

- early medieval **24**: 118
 medieval **27**: 177
 Heybridge Hall **29**: 237
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 25
 Stansted Airport, Roundwood site **27**: 176
 Stebbingford **27**: 116, 171
 Witham, Newland Street Nos 126–128 **27**: 282
 medieval/post-medieval, Witham, Chipping Hill Nos 26–28
27: 286
 post-medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 76
 16th cent. (poss.), Canewdon, Gardners Farm **23**: 112
 17th cent., Crassing Temple, Granary **25**: 81
not precisely dated
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 15, 20
 Stebbingford **23**: 100
see also daub; stake-and-wattle construction
Waughman, M. and Wallis, Steven, *Archaeology and the
 Landscape in the Lower Blackwater valley* (book
 review) **29**: 298

Weald, South

- 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
 Camp
 analytical survey **26**: 40–6 (inc. illustr.), 51
 Neolithic/early Bronze Age features **26**: 60, 63–4
 late Iron Age features **22**: 157; **26**: 40, 43–5, 44, 53–64
 (inc. illustr.)
 Roman period **26**: 43–5, 44
 Castra Exploratorum **26**: 40
 medieval period **26**: 55, 62–3
 woodland and deer parkland **26**: 44, 45, 53, 60
 post-medieval period, parkland and quarrying **26**: 44,
 45–6, 53, 60
 WW2 training area **26**: 42, 43, 46, 53, 55, 60, 61, 64
 South Weald Cricket Club **26**: 46, 53
 The Golden Fleece Inn, Brook Street *see under* Brentwood
 Lincolns, Lincolns Lane, medieval kitchen **26**: 188, 189;
28: 113, 114
 manor of **22**: 81
 St Peter's Church **28**: 262, 263–6, 264, 265

Weald, South (*cont.*)

Weald Hall

former kitchen garden **27**: 272
 parkland **26**: 46; **27**: 272
 demolished **25**: 289; **26**: 60

see also Brentwood

Wealden buildings *see under* **architecture (public and commercial)**

weapons *see* arrowheads; artillery; chapes; crossbow
 boltheads/bolts; scabbards; shield fittings;
 spearheads; swords

Weaver, Leonard, on Harwich history **26**: 195

weaving *see* textile-working

Webb *see* Chapman and Webb

Wedgwood, Josiah, and J. H. Round **29**: 155

Wedmore, Treaty of **27**: 93, 94

Weeley, Green Lane, misc. pottery **25**: 248

Weeley Heath, bypass and Roman/medieval sites recorded
22: 152; **25**: 248

Wegg, George, Colchester attorney (late 18th cent.) **24**: 241

Welle *see* Warin atte Welle

Wellesley, Long (nephew of Duke of Wellington) **25**:
 221

wells

prehistoric (*general*), Grays Thurrock, William Edwards
 School (poss.) **29**: 19, 21, 24

Iron Age, Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 251, 252; **27**:
 270

Roman

Abridge, London, Little **22**: 149–50

Billericay, School **21**: 22, 26–7, 45

Boreham, Great Holts Farm **26**: 247

Braintree, George Yard, Braintree Youth Club **24**: 27

Heybridge

Elms Farm **26**: 250

Langford Road **28**: 21, 23, 24, 27, 29

plant and insect remains **28**: 23, 40–4

Hornchurch, South, Rainham Road **30**: 215

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **22**: 159; **27**: 270; **29**: 207

Anglo-Saxon

Totham, Great, Slough House Farm **21**: 126–7, 132

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 252

medieval

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 60

Kelvedon, Church Street, The Gardens Bungalow **29**:
 200

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 60

High Street (Post Office), cess-pit **23**: 147–52,
 147–8, 150–2

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street (prob.) **29**: 128

post-medieval (*general*)

Maldon High Street, King's Head **27**: 220–2

Waltham Abbey, Church Street (? cess-pit) **24**: 84

18th/19th cent., Hadstock, Church of St Botolph **24**: 191

19th cent.

Chipping Ongar, Cock Tavern (poss.) **22**: 143

Epping, Nos 237–255 High Street **29**: 199

Stock, Pottery House **24**: 192–3

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 105, 111

Weald, South, Weald Country Park **27**: 272

not precisely dated

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park (poss.) **24**: 202

Braintree, Rifle Hill **30**: 222

Chesterford, Great, Church of All Saints **26**: 226

Chesterford, Little, Church of St Mary the Virgin **26**: 227

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **25**: 252

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 105, 106, 107, 111, 124

Wells, H. G., and Little Easton **24**: 244

Wells, William Collings (Chelmsford brewer) **26**: 292

Welwyn (Herts)

Roman burials **28**: 282

see also Dicket Mead

Wendens Ambo

Iron Age features **22**: 26, 31; **25**: 239, 243, 245

Roman period **27**: 34

enclosure/structure **27**: 20

villa complex **25**: 239, 243–5, 244

Little Wendens deserted medieval village **25**: 243

1814 Enclosure Act **25**: 219

WW2 GHQ Line **27**: 274

Ship Street, Shiptons Farm (extended intruded cross-
 passage) **22**: 180, 181

Wendon Lofts

1824 Enclosure Act **25**: 219

see also Duddenhoe, manor of

Wenham, Little (Suffolk), Church wall painting **29**: 142,
 143, 144

Wennington

A13 survey and road improvement **27**: 262

prehistoric to Roman features **23**: 100; **24**: 197; **26**: 240

medieval manor of **22**: 68

Wentworth, Sir John, builds Gosfield Hall **25**: 185

Wessex, Earl of *see* Harold, Earl (later King)

West Ham *see* Ham, West

West, John (coach proprietor, Chipping Ongar) **29**: 145,
 148

West, Thomas (tallow-chandler, Stratford Broadway)
29: 145

Westcliff, architects in **24**: 168

Western, Charles Callis, MP **23**: 171; **29**: 147

Western, Rev. Thomas, and Hungry Hall, Cressing **28**:
 160–1

Westley (formerly West Lee) Hall **21**: 52

Westley Heights, Langdon Hills Country Park **21**: 52

Westminster Abbey

St Martin-le-Grand and St Mary's, Maldon **28**: 142–50
 (inc. illustr.)

and Thundersley and Hadleigh **27**: 323–4

Westminster Domesday, and Thundersley and Hadleigh
27: 323–4

Weston, Richard, Colchester will (1541) **22**: 93

Wethersfield

Great Codham Hall **28**: 228, 243–5, 244

manorial chapel **30**: 248–9, 248

medieval estate **22**: 61, 62, 63, 64, 65

Wharton, Henry (historian), *Anglia Sacra* (1691) **24**: 160,
 163

wheat remains

Asheldham Camp **22**: 32

Chadwell St Mary County Primary School **29**: 55, 56

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 121–2, 123

wheelwrights, Tey, Great, Cob Cottage, High Street **29**: 185

Wheely, John, late 17th cent. owner, Colchester Castle **24**:
 235, 236

whetstones

medieval, Orsett causewayed enclosure **26**: 227

post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119, 120

Whilton Lodge, Whilton (Northants) **26**: 215

White Notley

- Roman cremation burial **24**: 209
 church spire **29**: 286, 287
 Knights Templar demesne farm **28**: 151, 154
 landscape history **26**: 133–7 (inc. illustr.)
 Rev. Thomas Twining as Vicar (late 18th cent.) **24**: 242
 Anglian Water pipeline renewal **24**: 209

White Roding *see* Roding, White**White, William (architect)**

- St Giles' Church Gt Maplestead, restoration **30**: 251
 St Mary's Church, Hawkwell **29**: 255, 258

Whitehall Palace **25**: 175, 182**Whitgift, Archbishop John** **22**: 97; **30**: 278**Whithed, Robert**, Colchester will (1502) **22**: 92**Whitmore, Capt. George, RE**, Harwich defences **25**: 198**Whitmore, Frank (architect)** **24**: 168, 184**Wicken Bonhunt**

- St Helen's Chapel **30**: 249
 Saxon inhumation cemetery **25**: 239, 245
 Saxon settlement **25**: 239, 243, 245; **27**: 340
 medieval structure **27**: 175, 177

Wickenden, N. P.

- The temple and other sites in the north-eastern sector of
 Caesaromagus* (book review) **24**: 239
 and Tyler, S., 'A late Roman and Saxon settlement at Great
 Waltham' **27**: 84–91

Wickford

- late Bronze Age finds **29**: 16
 Roman landscape evolution **22**: 48, 52
 A130 By-pass, prehistoric site **26**: 240
 Sewage Works, cremation evidence **29**: 210–11
 Station Road, Berne Hall **30**: 216
 The Broadway, rear of The Castle public house **29**: 203–4

Wickham Bishops

- 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
 Church **29**: 94
 metalwork hoards I and II **29**: 2
 Sparkey Cottage, Mope Lane, poss. Iron Age site evidence
29: 210
 timber trestle railway viaduct **28**: 186

Wickham St Paul's, medieval assarting **29**: 116**Wickhambrook (Suffolk)**, Giffords Hall **25**: 156–7, 157**Wicks, James**, 19th cent. parliamentary candidate **23**: 86, 87**Wid, River** **28**: 278**Widdington**

- 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
 Prior's Hall Farm and Barn
 medieval pottery **22**: 142
 porches **25**: 111

Widdington Hall, poss. court hall **22**: 82**Wigborough, Great**, Red Hill 147 (Rabbit Hill at Abbot's
 Hall) **26**: 65, 69–71, 70, 76**Wiggs, Ralph**, 18th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 72**Wight, Isle of** **29**: 281**Wigingamere (Saxon burh)** **27**: 96, 97, 340**Wiglaf, King of the Mercians** **27**: 92**Wilbraham, Thomas**, lease of Tottenham Mills **23**: 57**Wilburton (Cambs)**

- late Bronze Age metalwork phase
 Boreham (poss.) **22**: 139
 Harlow, Old, Gilden Way **21**: 119
 Ugley **28**: 275

Wild, James William (architect) **29**: 258–9**wildlife**

- birds of prey and dovecotes **28**: 295, 297

- Weald, South, Camp **26**: 46

Wilford family **24**: 151**Wilkinson, T. J. and Murphy, P. L.**, *The archaeology of the
 Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge survey* (book
 review) **27**: 337–8**William I (the Conqueror), King** **28**: 142**William I ('the Lion'), King of Scotland** **26**: 171**William of Boulogne, Count (King Stephen's younger
 son)** **28**: 144**William of Hastings (steward to Henry II)** **22**: 115**William of Orange** **25**: 181**William Rufus**, grants church at Sampford **25**: 271**Williams, Ann**, 'The Vikings in Essex, 871–917' **27**: 92–101**Williams, I. L.**, 'The life and times of a rural schoolmaster:
 Richard Stokes of Ongar Academy' **29**:
 145–54**Williams, J. D.**

- 'The noble household as a unit of consumption: the Audley
 End experience, 1765–1797' **23**: 67–78
 'The noble household as a unit of employment: Audley
 End, 1755–1797' **24**: 164–7

Williams, Lloyd, of Grays, archaeologist **26**: 196**Williamson, Sir Joseph**, private secretary, later Sec. of State
25: 175–6, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182**Willingale**

- Birds Green Lane, Shellow Bridge, late Bronze Age pottery
28: 222

- Church of St Andrew and All Saints **21**: 122

Willingale Doe, 19th cent. tithe commutation **25**: 220**Willingham (Cambs)**, 16th cent. wills **22**: 87**Willis, William, QC, MP** **23**: 84–5**Wimbish**

- 19th cent. tithe mapping **25**: 224
 Parsonage Farm, moated site: medieval features **27**: 266
see also Seward's End; Tiptofts, Swards End

Wimborne (Dorset), and the Saxon kings **27**: 96**Wimpole (Cambs)**, Dutch Elm Disease **25**: 119**Winchester (Hants)**, Winnall Down **25**: 262**Winchester, bishops of** *see* Andrewes, Launcelot**Windmill Field** *see* Broomfield**windmills**

- Bardfield, Great **23**: 95, 96
 Barling, Smock Mill **23**: 161–5, 162–4
 Bentley, Great, Sturrick Farm (poss.) **28**: 195, 196; **29**:
 188
 Bentley, Little, poss. **29**: 188
 Boreham, Bulls Lodge Quarry **27**: 263
 Boreham Airfield **28**: 206, 216
 Helions Bumpstead (poss.) **22**: 145, 146
 Prittlewell Camp (poss.) **30**: 230
 Sturmer (poss.) **22**: 145
 Terling (poss.) **25**: 236, 237

window glass

- Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 17, 18
 medieval
 Abberton, Church of St Andrew **24**: 188
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 148
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 65,
 88, 89, 90, 91, 99
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 103, 112
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 92–3
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251
 medieval/post-medieval
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317
 Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **25**: 275, 278

window glass, medieval/post-medieval (*cont.*)

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 122, 123, 129, 130, 131

post-medieval

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 105, 112

Harwich **21**: 89

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 92–3

Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189

not precisely dated, Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33

wine bottles *see* vessel glass

Wingfield, Sir Robert (d 1539) **21**: 54

Winnall Down, Winchester (Hants) **25**: 262

Winstree, Domesday hundred **24**: 240; **29**: 115, 118, 119

Wire, William, on Colchester Roman bath-building **23**: 120–3, 121

Wiseman family (of Great Canfield) **27**: 108

Withamprehistoric (*general*)

enclosure **26**: 231

ring ditch **21**: 123

Iron Age hill fort **24**: 160

Saxon *burh*? **27**: 96, 99–100n, 266; **28**: 140, 317; **29**: 204

medieval period

craft industries **28**: 111

hundred of **29**: 115, 119

and Knights Templar **27**: 223, 286; **28**: 111, 317; **29**: 299

market, Newland Street **27**: 286

old Wulvesford (Wulversford) **27**: 223; **28**: 111, 317

sgraffito ware **23**: 51

post-medieval period, *Witham 1500–1700: Making a living* (Gyford) (book review) **28**: 317–18

Collingwood Road, George Public House (rear), ?market **27**: 266

Collins Lane

medieval features **23**: 102

?market **23**: 102

Houchins Farm, moat **28**: 206

incendiarism incident (1820s) (study reviewed) **23**: 170–1

Maltings Lane

prehistoric features **27**: 266; **28**: 214

Roman and Saxon features **28**: 214

medieval features **27**: 266

Wood End Farm, ?prehistoric evidence **28**: 215

not precisely dated, Pondholton Farm Enclosure **28**: 214

Mill Lane, No. 32, medieval and post-medieval features **26**: 246

Newland Street **28**: 318

medieval market **27**: 286

Nos 126–128 **27**: 278–9, 280–2, 286

ex-Blue Post Inn/Crotchet Public House **27**: 279

Nos 143/147 **28**: 215

old Wulvesford (Wulversford) settlement **27**: 223; **28**: 111, 317

pumping main, route watching brief **24**: 208

The Avenue, prehistoric flint arrowhead **22**: 138–9, 139

see also Chipping Hill; Ivy Chimneys; Rivenhall (Coleman's Farm)

Withersfield (Suffolk), Bronze Age hoard **29**: 16

Wixoe (Suffolk), Roman pottery finds **25**: 228

Wode, Thomas, master, Guild of St Helen, Colchester **21**: 104

Wolfarton (Wolfriston), Roger de, and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 72–3

Wollaston (Northumb), double ditch (poss. boundary) **23**: 45

women's employment *see* employment

Wood, Anthony (historian) **24**: 160

Athenae Oxonienses (1692) **24**: 161, 163; **26**: 194

friend of Capt. Silas Taylor **25**: 174, 177

Wood, Charles Page, 19th cent. Liberal Unionist **23**: 86

Wood, Thomas atte, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106

wood charcoal *see* charcoal**wood remains**

prehistoric (*general*), Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 21

Neolithic, Gilston, Harlow **22**: 162, 164

Iron Age

Asheldham Camp **22**: 24, 34–5, 34

Stansted Airport, Car Park **22**: 159; **25**: 44

Roman

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 47, 48

Heybridge

Elms Farm **26**: 250

Langford Road **28**: 21

'box burials' **28**: 27

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270

Anglo-Saxon

Blackwater estuary **29**: 274–82 (inc. illustr.)

Collins Creek **24**: 193, 196, 209; **29**: 275–6, 275, 281

Nass, The **29**: 276, 279, 280, 281

Holbrook Bay, Stour estuary **29**: 280

medieval

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 48–9, 50, 51, 53

Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 79, 104

Maldon

High Street

Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 133

Post Office **23**: 149, 150, 152

Rainham, Brookway Allotments **24**: 205

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 111

Longpool **30**: 221–2

post-medieval

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 51

Osborne Street **25**: 51, 59

St Peters House, St Peters Street **30**: 213

Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 79, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 89–92, 91, 102–3

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 300, 304

Rochford, South Street **28**: 186

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 122

Tilbury Fort **21**: 138

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works **26**: 246

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church, coffins/coffin-lining **28**: 259, 260

Weald, South, St Peter's Church, coffins/coffin-lining **28**: 265

not precisely dated

Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel **27**: 263

Blackwater estuary **24**: 193–4; **26**: 228, 229

Bradwell-on-Sea, timber stakes **28**: 181

Chadwell St Mary County Primary School **29**: 57

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231

Maldon, High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150, 151

Manningtree, 47 High Street **23**: 111

wood remains, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

- Stebbingford **27**: 118
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **25**: 252
- Waltham Abbey
 - Cornmill stream **23**: 145
 - Longpool **29**: 207
- Woolwich, North, Royal Docks Drainage Scheme **26**: 245

see also charcoal; dendrochronology; timber, structural

Woodbridge Grammar School (Suffolk) **26**: 210**Woodbury, Little (Wilts)** **25**: 262**Woodford Green**

- Broomhill Road, late medieval/early post-medieval structures **23**: 111–12
- Four Trees Pond **22**: 160
- Harts Hospital **23**: 110
 - medieval tenements **23**: 110
 - 17th cent. house **23**: 110
- Brewhouse, the **23**: 110

Woodham Ferrers

- medieval manor **30**: 148, 149, 151
- 'Edwards' ('Edwins Hall'), Tudor house **24**: 151
- Sandes/Sandis family **24**: 151–2

Woodham Mortimer **25**: 220; **30**: 181, 187**Woodham Walter**

- Neolithic stone axe **21**: 118
- late Bronze Age/Iron Age features **26**: 78
- St Michael's Church **22**: 172; **25**: 125, 131
- Woodham Walter Hall (site of) **22**: 170; **30**: 178–95 (inc. illustr.)
 - Bunsay Downs golf course **30**: 181, 186
 - fish-ponds **30**: 182–6, 183–5, 189, 190, 193
 - Hawkyns Farm/Lodge **30**: 181, 182, 186, 190, 191, 194
 - Lodge Farm **30**: 178, 181
 - Oak Farm (formerly Oak Warren/Royal Oak, later Woodham Walter Hall) **30**: 178, 181, 182, 186, 191, 194, 195
 - Bronze Age gold torcs **23**: 99, 113; **25**: 1–2, 1
 - old church site **22**: 170–3; **30**: 181, 186, 190, 191, 193
 - medieval grave cover find **22**: 170–3, 171; **30**: 186
 - parkland **30**: 178, 180, 181–2, 183–4, 190
 - Place Farm barn **30**: 186
 - Tobits **30**: 190
 - Warren Farm (House) **30**: 178, 181, 182, 186, 194, 195
 - Whitehouse Farm **30**: 181
 - Wilderness, The (now Falconer's Lodge) **30**: 178, 180, 181, 187, 190, 193

woodlands *see* forests and woodlands**Woodside Industrial Park** *see* Birchanger**woodworking and carpentry***general*

- early medieval houses with cross-wings **24**: 118–21, 119
- geometric techniques **25**: 111
- spires, changing joints in **29**: 284–6, 285, 287

medieval

- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 76, 87–8, 99
- Cressing Temple, Barley Barn **26**: 271–2, 272–3
- Fryerning, aisled barn **26**: 274–5
- Heybridge Hall **29**: 234
- Sandon, St Andrew's Church, doorway **25**: 281–4, 282–3
- 13th cent., Maldon, All Saints' Church, spire **24**: 136–48 (inc. illustr.)
- 13th/14th cent., Bradwell-on-Sea, Bradwell Hall **27**: 327

14th cent.

- Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **25**: 275, 277
- Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **28**: 243

14th/15th cent.

- Hawkwell, St Mary's Church **29**: 255, 258
- Maldon, Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel **30**: 243

15th cent.

- Maldon High Street, King's Head **27**: 218
- Orsett, Old Hall Farm **27**: 278
- Writtle, Lordship Barn **28**: 245

15th cent. (*circa*), Bocking Hall, barn **23**: 158–9, 158

15th/16th cent.

- Colchester, The Red Lion Hotel **25**: 136, 141, 144, 146, 150, 151, 152–3, 154, 156–7
- Netteswellbury, Monks Barn **28**: 234, 236

16th/17th cent.

- Castle Hedingham, St James Street, High House **28**: 232, 233, 234
- Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 162
- Littlebury Hall **26**: 280–4
- Toppesfield, The Cottage, 59 The Causeway **30**: 245

17th cent.

- Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage **30**: 238
- Harlowbury, water mill remains (poss.) **22**: 155
- Helions Bumpstead, Boblow House **28**: 238
- Maldon High Street, King's Head **27**: 220
- Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123

17th/18th cent.

- Cressing, New House Farm **28**: 158
- Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 86, 102

18th cent.

- Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints **28**: 254
- Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge **29**: 244

20th cent.

- Cullens and successors, Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 102–3
- H. & K. Mabbitt in Birdbrook Church **22**: 132–7, 133, 134–6

not precisely dated, Wickham Bishops, Timber Trestle

Railway Viaduct **28**: 186

see also timber, structural

woollen industry

- Roman **26**: 76–7; **28**: 86
- French wars, female employment in **27**: 227, 228–9

woollen shrouds, post-medieval **28**: 122**Woolverstone Hall estate (Suffolk)** **23**: 169**Woolwich**, pottery kilns **23**: 53, 54, 55**Woolwich, North**

- Milk Street, Roman features **28**: 209
- Royal Docks Drainage Scheme **26**: 245

Woolwich Arsenal, London **25**: 198**Wootton, William**, apothecary at Audley End **23**: 72**Worcester Cathedral** **25**: 176–7**workhouses**

- and treatment of paupers **26**: 198; **30**: 202–4
- and work of Frederic Chancellor **26**: 211–12
- Billericay, St Andrew's Hospital (formerly Union Workhouse) **30**: 212, 227

Chelmsford

- House of Correction **27**: 233
- Union Workhouse (now St John's Hospital) **26**: 212

Chipping Ongar **29**: 151, 152

- Children's Cottage Home **30**: 204

Dagenham **26**: 201Dunmow, Great **26**: 212

workhouses (*cont.*)

Epping, St Margaret's Hospital **30**: 212, 228

Maldon (now St Peter's Hospital) **26**: 212

Saffron Walden **30**: 203, 212, 229

West Ham **28**: 301

Writtle **27**: 231

see also poor relief

World Wars

and National Mapping Project **25**: 234, 237; **28**: 195

and Victoria Cross holders (book reviews) **24**: 244; **28**: 316–17

WW1

airfields *see* airfields

Fryerning Hall **26**: 274

WW2 **25**: 256–7; **26**: 231, 234; **28**: 315; **29**: 187

general, World War Two Defences Survey **26**: 234, 256, 257; **27**: 274–5, 275; **28**: 195, 200–1; **29**: 186, 191–3, 192; **30**: 206–8

A127 Southend Road **29**: 191, 193

airfields *see* airfields

Asheldham Camp features **22**: 14, 17

Audley End, anti-tank blocks **26**: 256, 257; **27**: 274

Benfleet, North **29**: 191

Blackwater, River **28**: 200, 201

Bowers Gifford **29**: 191

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site, tank traps **25**: 64, 65, 70

Brightlingsea marshes, anti-glider ditches **28**: 195

Bures, anti-tank obstacle **29**: 192

Burnham-on-Crouch, minefield control tower **25**: 256

Chappel Viaduct **29**: 191

Chelmsford **25**: 237; **29**: 191, 197

Chesterford, Great

GHQ Line **27**: 274

spigot mortar sites **26**: 256; **28**: 219

Colchester

anti-glider ditches **28**: 195

defence sites **29**: 191

East Bridge **29**: 192

wartime bombing damage **25**: 52

Colne, River, anti-invasion defences **28**: 195

Colne estuary, anti-glider ditches **28**: 195

Dengie, anti-aircraft batteries (Diver sites) **27**: 255

Dovercourt, anti-aircraft battery **29**: 186

Dunmow, Great, aircraft crash site **28**: 50

Epping Forest, defence ring **26**: 256; **30**: 202

Frinton **27**: 275

GHQ (General Headquarters) Line **26**: 256; **27**: 274; **29**: 191; **30**: 206

Hamford Water, defences **29**: 186

Harwich **28**: 200–1; **29**: 186

Beacon Hill fort **29**: 212

Stanier Line **28**: 200

Jaywick **28**: 201

Lea, River, anti-aircraft gun platform **25**: 257

Lee-over-Sands **28**: 201

London, Outer London Defence Ring **26**: 256

Mersea, East, artillery **25**: 256

Mersea Island **29**: 191

decoy bunker **25**: 256

Nazeing, Alan-Williams turret **25**: 257

Osea Island **28**: 201

St Osyth **28**: 201

Shoeburyness **27**: 255

Southend Airport wartime buildings **30**: 214

Springfield, anti-tank ditch **30**: 215

Tilbury, East, Bowater's Farm, Buckland, anti-aircraft battery **26**: 255–6

Tilbury, West, spigot mortar pits **26**: 256

Tilbury Docks, WW2 Mulberry harbour caissons and PLUTO **26**: 256

Tilty **27**: 274

spigot mortar base **27**: 275

Tollesbury Wick Marsh, poss. minefield **27**: 274

Wakering, Great, Alexandra Road, gun emplacement **26**: 244; **28**: 1, 10

Walthamstow, Boundary Road Estate, barrage balloon shed **24**: 201

Walton-on-the-Naze **27**: 275

Weald, South, Camp, training area **26**: 42, 43, 46, 53, 55, 60, 61, 64

see also Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross (Royal Ordnance Works)

see also air-raid shelters; airfields; artillery; Cold War; Essex Redoubt, Ongar; forts; Harwich (defences); hillforts; Martello towers; pill-boxes

Worlington (Suffolk), iron woolcombs **26**: 77

Wormingford

St Andrew's Church **26**: 218

human bone **25**: 232

Wormingford Mere **29**: 186

Worrall, Thomas, 17th cent. gunpowder manufacturing **23**: 57

worsted industry **27**: 228, 229

Wotton (Bucks) **25**: 190

Wrabness

aerial reconnaissance **27**: 251

Hall Farm **26**: 247

Stone Point, Mesolithic/Neolithic flintwork **27**: 248

Wright, John (15th cent. Colchester bailiff) **21**: 106

Wright, John (18th cent. Cressing landowner) **28**: 156

Wright, Rev. Paul, vicar of Ugley (c. 1740s) **24**: 155

Wright, Thomas (historian) **24**: 157

Wright family, of Hatfield Peverel **26**: 279

Writtle

landscape history and settlement **26**: 133, 140–1, 140, 144

Roman features, poss. road **27**: 3

medieval period

and Bruce (Brus) family **26**: 171; **27**: 3

hermitage at 'Bedemansberg' **27**: 1, 3

royal forest **27**: 1, 3

royal manor **26**: 130, 140–1, 140, 171; **27**: 1, 3

sgraffito ware **23**: 51, 53

19th cent.

Baker's mapping **25**: 223

'Longmeads' (private house) **26**: 215

workhouse **27**: 231

Birch Spring, Highwood, late Iron Age enclosure **27**: 1–12 (inc. illustr.)

Hylands House **29**: 204; **30**: 212, 226

the walled kitchen garden **28**: 215

King John's Hunting Lodge/Palace **21**: 101; **23**: 99, 110; **24**: 122–4, 123, 224–8, 225, 227–8; **26**: 140, 141, 171; **27**: 3; **28**: 286, 289; **30**: 77

chapel **24**: 124

farm **24**: 124

gate-house **24**: 124

'Great Chamber' **24**: 224, 225, 228

kitchen **24**: 124

Lordship Barn **28**: 228, 245–6, 246

Writtle (*cont.*)

Lordship Road, Kitts Croft **30**: 217

Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227–8; **27**: 3

The Archaeology of Essex Proceedings of the Writtle Conference
(book review) **28**: 314–15

see also Mill Green

Writtle Agricultural College

medieval and post-medieval features **25**: 252–3

see also Writtle (King John's Hunting Lodge/Palace) *above*

Wyburd, Edward, and Tottenham Mills **23**: 59, 60

Wye, Henry (Protestant martyr) **26**: 198

Wymer, J. J. and Brown, N. R., *Excavations at North*

Shoebury: settlement and economy in south-east

Essex 1500 BC to AD 1500 (book review) **27**:
338–9

Wymondley, Little (Herts), barn at **27**: 187

Wynter's Armourie, Magdalen Laver, cross-wing house
24: 120

Wyro, John, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130

Wyseman, William, Colchester will (1557) **22**: 93

Yeldham, Upper Yeldham Hall Malthouse **29**: 190

Yeldham, Great

Applegates **28**: 247, 248

Butler's Grove, enclosure **27**: 252

High Street **28**: 209

medieval manors **21**: 49

Old Hall Cottages *see* Old Post Office Cottages *below*

Old Post Office Cottages, detached kitchen **26**: 174–91
(inc. illustr.); **28**: 113

medieval features **26**: 174, 176–7, 178, 180

late medieval/post-medieval features **26**: 177–80, 178, 180

early post-medieval (post-kitchen) **26**: 181, 182–3

later post-medieval (store) **26**: 181–4, 182–3

finds **26**: 184–7, 185

Yong, John, master, Gild of St Helen, Colchester (15th
cent.) **21**: 104

York, Carmelite Friary **30**: 133

York, Duke of *see* James

Young, Arthur **29**: 145

Ythancaestir *see* Bradwell-on-Sea

ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

OFFICERS AND COUNCIL DECEMBER 2010

Patron

The Rt. Hon. Lord Petre, J.P., M.A.
H.M. Lord Lieutenant of Essex

President: H.M. Stuchfield, J.P., F.S.A., F.R.Hist.S.

Vice-Presidents: J.S. Appleby, F.R.Hist.S., F.R.Met.S., Major W.A. Hewitt, T.D., A.C.I.B.,
Rt. Hon. Lord Petre, J.P., M.A., A.B. Phillips, B.A.

Hon. Secretary: Dr. M. Leach, B.A., M.B., B.S.

Hon. Membership Secretary: Miss A.C. Turner

Hon. Treasurer: W.M. Abbott, M.A., F.I.A.

Hon. Publication and Research Fund Secretary: C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., F.R.Hist.S.

Hon. Editor: C.R. Starr, Ph.D., M.C.I.P.D., F.R.Hist.S.

Hon. Deputy Editor: Ms H. Walker, B.Sc.

Hon. Newsletter Editor: Miss S. Gale, B.Ed.

Hon. Librarian: J. Pearson, B.Sc., M.Phil., Ph.D.

Hon. Programme Secretary: Mrs. A.P. Newman

Hon. Excursions Secretary: Mrs. P.M. Ryan, M.A.

Hon. Curator: P.J. Wise, M.A., A.M.A., M.I.F.A.

Holding Trustees: J.S. Appleby, F.R.Hist.S., F.R.Met.S.,
D.G. Buckley, B.Sc., M.I.F.A., F.S.A., Dr. M. Leach, B.A., M.B., B.S.,
C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., F.R.Hist., J.C. Ward, M.A., Ph.D., F.R.Hist.S.

Council

The President and the Honorary officers, the Trustees and
H. Brooks, B.A., F.S.A., M.I.F.A., N.R. Brown, B.A., M.I.F.A., F.S.A., F.S.A.Scot.,
M.E. Curteis, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., A.M.A., F.R.N.S., P. Denney, B.A., P.J. Gilman, B.A., F.S.A.,
J.M. Hayward, M.A., M.C.L.I.P., Ms M.F. Medlycott, M.A., A.S. Newens, B.A., A.B. Phillips, B.A.,
A. Smith, Mrs. B.A. Watkin, B.A., Grad.Dipl.Cons.(A.A.), I.H.B.C., T.E. Watkin

Representative members

E.C.C. Historic Environment Branch (observer): O.R. Bedwin, B.A., Ph.D., F.S.A.

Essex Journal: N.R. Wiffen, M.A.

Essex Place-names Project: Dr. J.V.H. Kemble, M.A., B.Sc.

University of Essex: N.I. Cochrane, M.A.

V.C.H.: C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., F.R.Hist.S.

Representatives of the Society on other bodies

Advisory Committee for Archaeology in Essex: Dr. J.V.H. Kemble, M.A., B.Sc.

Colchester Archaeological Trust: A.B. Phillips, B.A.

Essex Archaeological and Historical Congress: H.M. Stuchfield, J.P., F.S.A., F.R.Hist.S.

Essex Journal: A.S. Newens, B.A.

Friends of Historic Essex: J. Pearson, B.Sc., M.Phil., Ph.D.

London CBA: J.M. Hayward, M.A., M.C.L.I.P.

